





F.P. 974.462 SI G/2 V.4















1<sup>st</sup> Copy

Through 300

" Milton

1491 names

Gen. L.





General List of Salem Soldiers and Sailors  
in the  
War of the American Revolution

Vol. 4

F.P.

974.462

S1

612

Vol. 4

C

General, John A. ...

in the

of the ...

...

F.P.

974.462

SI

G12

Vd.4



Abbot, George. Andover and Salem. Private, Captain Benjamin Farnum's Company, Col. James Frye's Regiment, served through the year 1775; also, Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, R. I. Expedition, August 1778. He was the son of Col. George and Hannah (Lovejoy) Abbot, born February 9, 1748 and married March 12, 1772, at Danvers, Mrs. Priscilla Manning of Ipswich, he was a merchant and died October 5, 1784, aged 37 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 8; E. I. H. C. III, 93; Essex Antiq. I, 97; Salem Records.

Abbot, Jeremiah. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Col. Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted July 30, 1778; discharged January 1, 1779; service 5 months 8 days on an alarm at Rhode Island, Stationed at East Greenwich. Mass. S. & S. I, 9.

Abbot, Stephen. Andover and Salem. Lieutenant. Captain Benjamin Farnum's Company, Col. Ebenezer Francis's Regiment, enlisted February 14, 1777; also, Col. Marshall's Regt. list of officers who lost clothing while at Ticonderoga, dated September 15, 1777; also, Captain, Eleventh Regiment, Mass. Line, com. May 28, 1778; also, Continental Army Pay Accounts, January 1, 1777 to December 31, 1779; service 17 months as a Lieutenant, 19 months as a Captain; also, Continental Army Pay Accounts through 1780; reported furlough by Colonel Brooks until April 1, 1781. He became Colonel of the Salem Regiment in 1788 and Major General in the Massachusetts Militia in 1801. He was the first commander of the Salem Cadets. He was born



in Andover, August 1, 1749, the son of Stephen and Mary (Abbot) Abbot. He removed to Salem where he was a dealer in hats. He married first, September 24, 1769, Sarah Crow (Crowell), she died April 14, 1805, aged 55 years. He married second, Sarah Badger. He was a member of the Salem Marine Society. He died August 9, 1813, aged 64 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 15; E. I. H. Col. III, 133; Essex Antiq. I, 96; Salem Marine Society List of Members, 139; Bentley I, 130 and IV, 189; Salem Records.

Aborn, Ebenezer, Jr. Private. Captain Moses Whiting's Company, Colonel John Greateon's Regiment, enlisting December 1775; also, private in Captain Silas Adam's Company, Colonel Titcomb's Regiment; service, two months at R. I.; roll dated June 29, 1777; credited to Danvers. Also, descriptive list of ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age 23 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. dark. He was the son of Ephraim and Mary (Goodale) Aborn, born in Lynnfield April 16, 1755; married Mehitable Larrabee, born January 15, 1758, daughter of Ebenezer Larrabee of Danvers, January 3, 1784; he purchased property of Samuel Taylor of Salem and lived there until July, 1813, after which he lived at Loudon, N. H. three years, returning to Salem in 1816; he died there July 23, 1837. Mass. S. & S. I, 25; Pension Papers; Lynn in the Revolution I, 185-186; Salem Records.

Abrahams, Woodward. Corporal. Captain Thomas Barnes' Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 10, 1775, served through the year; also, Captain Barnes' Company





Colonel Nixon's Regiment, through 1776, part of the time as Sergeant. He married November 28, 1751, Tabitha Smethurst, daughter of Joseph. He was one of the Salem Customs House officers in September 1762, and was an attendant at St. Michael's Church in Marblehead. He lived for a time in Salem and was afterwards postmaster of Marblehead, dying in office November 17, 1813, aged 86 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 27; Essex Antiq. I, 174; U. S. Census, 1790; Salem Records; Marblehead Records.

Abrahams, Woodward, (Jr.) Seaman. Brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk; February 22 to October 16, 1777; he was captured by the British in a prize of the "Hawk", Captain Samuel Waters, April 13, 1778 and committed to Mill Prison in October 1778. He was a member of the crew of the ship "Rambler" Captain Benjamin Lovett, of Beverly in 1779. He married in Marblehead, May 4, 1788; Eunice Gallison. He was born in Marblehead, July 14, 1762. Mass. S. & S. I, 27; Essex Antiq. I, 175; D. A. R. Magazine, October 1924, page 628; Marblehead Records.

Adams, John, Captain. Brigantine "Lively, commissioned May 13, 1779. See List of Commanders.

Adams, William. Seaman. Ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780, 3/4 share. E. I. M. C. vol. I, 112.

Adamson, Robert. Captain. Sloop "Revenge", commissioned December 24, 1781. See List of Commanders.

Adden, John. Prize Master. Ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780, he held three shares. E. I. M. Col. vol. I, 112.



Adderson, ----- (This name should be Captain Addison Richardson, of Colonel Israel Hutchinson's Regiment. q. v.) Mass. S. & S. I, 86.

Adkinson, John. Captain. See Atkinson, List of Commanders.

Albra, (Albree) John. Medford and Salem. He served at Bunker Hill at the age of 17; also, private Captain Caleb Brook's Company, Col. Dike's Regiment; also, return of men in service December 14, 1776. He was a chandler by trade. He died in Salem, November 6, 1842, aged 85 years. He married Lydia Tufts of Medford. Mass. S. & S. I, 103; Salem Records.

Alhey, Michael. Private. Enlisted March 9, 1781 for three years. Mass. S. & S. I, 130.

Allen, Andrew. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Col. Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 30, 1778; service 5 months 6 days, at Rhode Island; reported a tailor. Mass. S. & S. I, 138.

Allen, Edward. Captain. Brig "Fox", com. May 27, 1779. He was born about 1735. He was a merchant and came to America from Berwick on the "Tweed", England in 1757 and settled at Salem. In 1759, he married Ruth, widow of Isral Gardner and daughter of Gamaliel Hodges; he married secondly in 1778 Margaret Lockhart of North Carolina. His name appeared in the United States Census of 1790 with eleven in his family. He lived on the south side of Derby Street corner of Hardy.









He died July 27, 1803, aged 68 years and his wife Margaret died August 13, 1808 aged 54 years. E. I. H. C. IV, 76; Salem Records. See list of Commanders.

Allen, Edward. Seaman. List dated July 1, 1780 of ship "Jack" Captain Nathan Brown, age 24; 5 ft. 4 in.; compl. light. Mass. S. & S. I, 146.

Allen, Jacob. Danvers (also given as Salem) Private. Captain Gideon Foster's Company, Col. John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 8, 1775; also later in Captain John Baker's Company of the same Regiment, served through the year. Mass. S. & S. I, 154.

Allen, John. Seaman. Sloop "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, July 1, 1776 to February 17, 1777; also, seaman, ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780, 1 share. E. I. H. C. I, 112; Mass. S. & S. I, 162.

Allen, Jonathan. Private. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, enlisted May 3, 1775; also, company return dated September 30, 1775; reported went to Canada. Mass. S. & S. I, 168.

Allen, Joseph. Seaman. Ship "Junius Brutus", Capt. John Brooks, 1780. One share. E. I. H. C. I, 112.

Allen, Thomas. Boy. Brig "Union", Captain Jonathan Gardner; list dated November 3, 1780; age 15 years; 4 ft. 5 in. compl. light. Mass. S. & S. I, 190. He was born in Manchester October 24, 1765, the son of Josiah and Rebecca (Tewksbury) Allen, he died June 17, 1787, at sea. Essex Antiq. II, 163.



Alley, Jonathan. Private in Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Col. John Nixon's Regiment, 1775. Massachusetts Archives 16, 74.

Alley, (Alhey) Michael. Private. Enlisted March 9, 1781 for three years. Mass. S. & S. I, 130.

Alsworth, Christopher. Boy. Brig "Prospect", Capt. Joseph Vesey, list dated June 20, 1781; age 14 years; 4 ft. 4 in.; comp. dark; occupation, cooper. Mass. S. & S. I, 206.

Ames, Solomon. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 30, 1778, discharged January 1, 1779; service at Rhode Island; reported enlisted for the town of Salem. Mass. S. & S. I, 222; E. I. H. Col. LVIII, 260.

Anderson, Jonathan. Seaman. Ship "Pilgrim", Capt. Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780, age 20 years; 5 ft. 1 in.; compl. light. Mass. S. & S. I, 235.

Anderson, William. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Col. Jacob Gerrish's Company of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777, service 4 months 23 days at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. I, 238; Mass. Archives, Muster and Pay rolls, 19, 152.

Andrew, George. Captain. Schooner "Porcupine", com. April 22, 1779. See List of Commanders; Mass. S. & S. I, 241.

Andrew, John. Second Lieutenant. Captain Jonathan Gardner's Company, Col. Timothy Pickering's (First Essex County) Regiment, commissioned, June 6, 1776, enlisted, December 8, 1779





Ally, Reuben. Member of the Train Band Fifth Company, in the First Regiment of Foot in Salem; return made by Capt. Samuel Ward, August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 22.

Andrew, Daniel. Train Band in Ward Three, First Company of Militia, Jonathan Gardner Jr. Capt.; return made August 27, 1776. He may have been the son of Daniel and Ginger (Hutchinson) Andrew born July 13, 1734. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.



for nine months, for the town of Salem; also, Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Service, August, 1778. Mass. S. & S. I, 241; E. I. H. Col. I, 113. His Excellency, John A. Andrew, Civil War Governor of Massachusetts was his grandson. Letter from Col. Henry H. Andrew of New York, son of the Governor.

Andrew, John, Jr. Private. Enlisted for nine months December 8, 1779. Mass. S. & S. I, 241.

Andrew, (Andrews) William. Private, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 4 months 7 days at Salem. Mass. S. & S. I, 242 and 260.

Andrews, James. Boy. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list dated August 14, 1780; age 19 years; 5 ft. 5 in.; compl. light; also, list of ship "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook. He was baptised in Salem, January 10, 1762, son of James and Mary (Glover) Andrews. He married, cert. December 18, 1783, widow Mary Kerso (Keyo), she died his widow, July 10, 1821, aged 83 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 241, 250; Perley Mss. E. I. Lib.; Salem Records.

Andrews, Nehemiah. Captain. Brigantine "Salem", see List of Commanders.

Apee, Samuel, Private. Enlisted February 14, 1781, "during War". Mass. S. & S. I, 281.

Archer, John. Boy. List of ship "Junius Brutus" Captain John Leach, dated June 15, 1780, age 15 years; stature 4 ft. 5 in.; compl. dark. He was baptised April 7, 1765 and



Andrew, Jonathan. Alarm list ward three, First Company of Militia, Capt. Jonathan Gardner, Jr.; return made August 27, 1776. He was born February 6, 1737, the son of Nathaniel and Mary (Higginson) Andrew; he married Mary Gardner, June 12, 1760; he died May 16, 1781, aged 43 years. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.

Antony, Joseph. In the service of the State; return made August 27, 1776, by Capt Richard Ward, Third Company, First Essex Regiment. He married Mary Goutier, February 15, 1767. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; Salem Records.





named John Woodwell Archer, he was the son of Samuel and Mary (Woodwell) Archer and was born April 1, 1765. He died February 7, 1782. <sup>VIV page 35.</sup> Essex Antiq.; Salem Records, Mass. H. & N. I, 207. He owned 3/4 share of the "Junius Brutus", E. I. H. C. I, 112.

Archer, Jonathan. He was captured on the schooner "Warren", December 27, 1777 and committed to Old Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. He was the son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Cook) Archer. He was a peruke maker and yeoman and lived in Salem where he conducted an inn on Union Street; he also conducted an office in the Revolution for shipping seamen on privateers and also taught navigation. He was also a tanner. He married Mehitable Kimball, November 3, 1773. S. A. H. Magazine, October 1924; Boston Gazette and Country Journal of June 24, and July 3, 1783; Essex Antiq. IV, 36.

Archer, Nathaniel. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, Enlisted July 11, 1775, service 6 months 5 days, at Salem. He was baptised March 21, 1735, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Cook) Archer. He married Hannah Cheever of Salem March 30, 1760, he died before 1798. Perley's Essex Antiq. IV, 35; Mass. H. & N. I, 208.

Archer, Stephen. Prize Master. Brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged January 31, 1777, service 2 months 17 days; also, list of officers and crew of ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, age 40 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. dark. He was born about 1740 the son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Cook) Archer. He married June 11, 1766, Sarah Pickering. He died in the West Indies in 1793. He was living his

named John (10)

Archer, Samuel Jr. Train Band, First  
Company of Foot in Salem, Essex County Regiment;  
muster Roll at Parade in Salem March 14, 1775,  
William Goodhue Captain. He was born 1763, the  
son of Samuel; he married Sally Woodbury, November  
16, 1788; he died June 1815, aged 52 years.  
Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.



widow in 1796. Mass. S. & S. I, 288; Ferley's History of Salem I, 215; Essex Antiq. IV, 36; E. I. H. Col. I, 112; Salem Gazette, July 28, 1795; Salem Records.

Archer, Thomas. List dated June 17, 1780, of officers and crew of the sloop "Race Horse", Captain Clifford Byrne age 30 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. dark. He married, May, 1780, Ruth Cable. Mass. S. & S. I, 288; Salem Records.

Archer, William. Captured on schooner "Warren", December 27, 1777 and committed to Old Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. He was born April 2, 1767 the son of Samuel and Mary (Woodwell) of Salem, he married February 5, 1789, Polly Daland, he died December 16, 1794, aged 27 years. Salem Gazette, December 16, 1794; D. A. R. Magazine, October 1924; Essex Antiq. IV, 35; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24 and July 3, 1782; Salem Records.

Arrington, David. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 14, 1775, served through the year; also Captain Richardson's Company, Col. Hutchinson's Regiment in 1776. Reported deserted. Mass. S. & S. I, 305.

Arrington, James. Corporal. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 16, 1775, service two months 20 days; also, Prize Master, Brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged July 31, 1777, service 2 months 17 days. He married August 2, 1769, Mary Pickering, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Symonds) Pickering.





She was baptised January 11, 1746 -1747. Mass. S. & S. I, 305; Perley I, 422; Salem Records.

Arrington, John. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 14, 1775, served through the year. Mass. S. & S. I, 306.

Arwine, William. Private. Captain Jeremiah Putnam's Company, Colonel Nathan Tyler's Regiment, enlisted July 20, 1779; service 5 months 16 days on an alarm at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. I, 308.

Ashby, George. Captain. Brigantine "Cutter", com; November 3, 1780; etc. See List of Commanders.

Ashby, John. Corporal. Captain Abner Cramson, Col. Asa Whitcomb's Regiment. Receipts for wages for August and September 1775; served through the year, "reported on command with the carpenters". He was the son of George and Ann (Jarvis) Ashby, he was baptised in Salem, June 16, 1754 and married (pub. October 7, 1775) Esther McIntire, they were both living in Salem in 1791, he was a shipwright and blockmaker. Mass. S. & S. I, 310; Essex Antiq. IV, 57. Esther wife of John, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah McIntire died October 12, 1846, aged 88½ years. Salem Records.

Ashpold, Bartholomew. Enlisted September 28, 1781 for three years. Mass. S. & S. I, 317.

Ashton, Jacob. Private. Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, R. I. Expedition, August 1778. He



was born in Salem, August 25, 1744, son of Jacob and Mary (Ropes) Ashton, graduated Harvard College, 1766, he married May 16, 1771, Susannah Lee, he was a merchant and president of the Salem Marine Insurance Company, he was also a member of the Salem Marine Society. His wife died April 22, 1817, aged 70 years, he died December 28, 1829, aged 85 years. Perely Mss. E. I. Lib; Salem Marine Society Records; E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Salem Records.

Ashton, John. First Lieutenant. Schooner "Scorpion" Captain Israel Thorndike, November 1777; also, Captain schooner "Hampden", com. July 16, 1778. See List of Commanders.

Askins, Samuel. Private. Colonel's Company, Lieut. Col. Ebenezer Sprout's Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts for services from March 1777 to December 31, 1779; also, muster returns dated Camp at Valley Forge, January 22, 1778; also, Captain J. Pray's Company, Col. Sprout's Regiment, from January 1st to March 15, 1780. Mass. S. & S. I, 319.

Atkinson, (Adkinson), John. List of Brigantine "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, May 23, 1781; also, Captain, Brigantine "Hound"; age 30 years, 5 ft. 9 in.; comp. dark; com. April 19, 1781. He probably was the man of the same name who was a seaman on the Brig "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden November 1, 1777 to June 27, 1778; reported sick at Martinique. "John Atkinson, skipper, died on the Grand Banks. News received May 28, 1811, aged 68 years." Mass. S. & S. I, 88, 335; Salem Records.



Atkinson, Michael. Third Company of Foot  
in Salem, First Essex Regiment, Muster Roll at Par-  
ade at Salem, March 14, 1775; (no signature) also  
Train Band, Fifth Company, First Regiment of  
Foot in Salem; return made by Captain Samuel Ward  
August 27, 1776. He was probably the man who married  
Mannah Derby at Danvers, September 15, 1773. Pick-  
ering Papers LVI, 13,22; Salem Records.

Salem Records

Atkinson, Michael. Third Company of Foot  
in Salem, First Essex Regiment, Muster Roll at Par-  
ade at Salem, March 14, 1775; (no signature) also  
Train Band, Fifth Company, First Regiment of  
Foot in Salem; return made by Captain Samuel Ward  
August 27, 1776. He was probably the man who married  
Mannah Derby at Danvers, September 15, 1773. Pick-  
ering Papers LVI, 13,22; Salem Records.





Atkinson, (Atkisson), Timothy. Corporal, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775, service 6 months 5 days; stationed at Salem; also, Corporal, Captain Ebenezer Winship's (4th) Company, Col. Nixon's (4th) Regiment September and October 1776, at North Castle; also, wages paid September 30, 1776, Camp Mt. Washington; also, other receipts from October 1776 to March 6, 1777. Mass. S. & S. I, 336.

Atkinson, William. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel Israel Hutchinson's Regiment; return of men in service in 1776, enlisted, twelve months; reported deserted. Mass. S. & S. I, 336.

Augustus, John. Gunner. Brig "Union", Captain Jonathan Gardner, list dated November 3, 1780; age 29 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. brown. Mass. S. & S. I, 350.

Austin, James. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 18, 1777; service 3 months 13 days, at the Northward. Mass. S. & S. I, 357.

Austin, Josiah. Private. Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. He died November 5, 1825, aged 80 years. E. I. H. C. I, 113, Salem Records.

Aver---, Nathaniel. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, Seacoast Defence. Mass. Archives 37, 37.

Babbidge, Christopher. Captain. Sloop "Jonathan", etc. See List of Commanders. Ensign, Captain Benjamin Ward,



Jan- 27 1773. received

Austin, Eleazer. In the service of the  
United States; return of the Seventh Company, First  
Regiment in the County of Essex; return made by  
Capt Robert Foster, August 27, 1776. He married  
Mary Brown, of Danvers at Danvers, October 8, 1773.  
Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; Salem Records.

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773

10, 1773



Jr.'s Company, enlisted, January 22, 1776, promoted from Sergeant, June 27, 1776, reported transferred to the "Tyran-nicide", Captain John Fisk, where he served as gunner from July 25, 1776 to January 1, 1777, etc.

Babbidge, John. List of sloop "Race Horse", Captain Clifford Byrne, dated, June 7, 1780, age, 23 years, 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. I, 387.

Backer, John. Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Nixon's Regiment, list of men who returned equipment used in 1776, dated Chatham, February 4, 1777; also, list sloop, "Race Horse", Captain Clifford Byrne, dated June 7, 1780, age 23 years; 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion dark. Mass. S. & S. I, 404.

Bacheller, etc. See Batcheller.

Bacon, Benjamin. Matross. Sergeant Benjamin Felt's Company, January 1 to March 31, 1779 at a Fort in Salem. He was baptised in Salem, November 11, 1722, the son of Daniel and Elizabeth (King) Bacon, he married February 20, 1745-6, Eunice Neal of Salem, he lived in Salem and was a peruke, wig, and periwig maker. He died in Salem March 11, 1794. Mass. S. & S. I, 407; Essex Antiq. V, 25; Salem Records.

Bacon, Benjamin, Jr. Drummer. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's (5th) Regiment, enlisted May 1, 1775, served through the year; also, same company and regiment through 1776; also, drummer, brigantine "Tyrannicide" Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged March 15, 1777 served 5 months 17 days. He married, intention, March 1, 1777, Margaret Elson,





she was born about 1756 and died November 19, 1826, aged 70 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 407-408; Salem Records.

Bacon, Joseph. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses, enlisted July 16, 1776, service 2 months 15 days, company raised in Salem; also, private, Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days, Camp at Winter Hill. He was probably the Joseph Bacon who married, July 28, 1793, Sally Kimball. Joseph Bacon died, February 14, 1819, aged 63 years. Widow, Sarah Bacon, died July 24, 1822, aged 58 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 417; Mass. Archives 19, p. 152; Salem Records.

Bacon, Taylor. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 20, 1776, served 18 days at Salem, reported transferred to the "Lee." Mass. S. & S. I, 424.

Bacon, William. Doctor. Ship "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated December 2, 1780; age 28 years, comp. light; cruise began August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. I, 427.

Bailey, Enoch. List of men who enlisted into Continental Army, year not given; enlisted for town of Rehoboth. Mass. S. & S. I, 451.

Baizon, Samuel. Cooper. Brig "Prospect", Captain Joseph Vesey, list dated June 20, 1781; age 20 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark; occupation, cooper. Mass. S. & S. I, 466.

Baker, Christian. Mariner. Ship "Oliver Cromwell", Captain James Barr, July 10, 1780. E. I. H. C. XXVII, p. 140.



Bacon, Samuel. At sea or on board a British man-of-war; return made by Robert Foster Captain, Seventh Company, First Regiment in Essex County, August 27, 1776. He was born the son of Samuel and Hannah Bacon; bp. January 5, 1755. Mass. Archives, XXXII, 273; Salem Records.

Bagnall, John. At sea or on British man-of-war; return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain, Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County; Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Bagnall, Thomas. At sea or on British man-of-war; return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. He married May 27, (int.) 1775, Polly Hudson, of Lynn. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; Salem Records.

Bagnall, William. In the service of the United States; return of the Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County; return made by Richard Ward, Captain, August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.



Baker, John. Ipswich, also given Salem. Sergeant. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's (5th) Regiment, enlisted May 1, 1775, served through the year; also, in the same company and regiment through 1776; also, private Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Col. Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777 service 4 months 23 days, Camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. I, 484; Mass. Archives 19, 152.

Baker, Stephen. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Col. Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1777; service 3 months 12 days at the Northward. Mass. S. & S. I, 502.

Baker, Thomas. List of prisoners returned from New York in the schooner "Speedwell", August 3, 1777. Mass. S. & S. I, 504.

Baldwin, William. Captain. Schooner "Heyder Ali". See List of Commanders.

Ballard, Joseph Rea. Boy. Sloop "Tyrannicide", Capt. John Fisk, engaged June 19, 1776; served until February 17, 1777, called Seaman in latter part of service. Mass. S. & S. I, 550.

Bancroft, Job. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Joseph Gerrish's Regiment, enlisted November 11, 1777, served to April 3, 1778, Camp at Winter Hill. He died at Salem, July 7, 1802, aged 48 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 558 and 562; Muster and Pay Rolls, Mass. Archives 19, 152; Salem Records.



Baker, Samuel. Private in Captain Israel Hutchinson's Company; marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service 2 days. He was probably the Samuel Baker of Newmarket, New Hampshire, who married widow Elizabeth Herick, January 31, 1773. Mass. S. & S. I, 496; Salem Records.

Balard, Eliezer. At sea or on board a British man-of-war; return made by Richard Ward Captain, Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County, August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Bancroft, Daniel. In the service of the United States return made by Robert Foster, Captain, Seventh Company, First Regiment County of Essex. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.

Bancroft, Jonathan. Alarm list; return made, August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster Captain; Seventh Company, First Regiment in Essex County. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.





Bangen, (Bengan), Cornelius. Gunner. Captain Sergeant's Company, Col. John Crane's Regiment, Continental Army Pay Accounts from April 16, 1777 to October 22, 1779; deserted October 22, 1779. Mass. S. & S., I, 570, 937.

Baptist, (Baptiste) John. Marine. Ship "General Putnam", Captain Daniel Waters, engaged July 15, 1779; service 1 month 22 days. John Baptist of the brig "Mars", Captain Orne died at Havana. Salem Gazette, issue of December 13, 1799, he was born in Rochelle, France. Salem Records.

Barbaroux, (Barbarow) John. Captain. Schooner "Hawk" com. May 2, 1782. See List of Commanders.

Barber, Nathaniel. (Salem also given Boston.) Return from of men enlisted in Continental Army in First Essex County Regiment; joined Captain Thomas's Company, Colonel Thomas Marshall's Regiment, enlistment three years or during the war; also, sergeant, Colonel's Company, Col. Thomas Marshall's (10th) Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts for services from February 22, 1777 to June 3, 1778; reported died on the latter date. He married in Salem May 20, 1773, Elizabeth Smith. She was probably the Elizabeth Barber who married Thomas Burton, February 8, 1784. Mass. S. & S. I, 589; Salem Records.

Barker, Alexander. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 29, 1775; company return dated Winter Hill, October 5, 1775; reported entered the Canada service. Mass. S. & S. I, 604.

Barker, John. List ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown,



dated July 1, 1780; age, 27 years; st. 5 ft. 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  in.; compl. light. Mass. S. & S. I, 613.

Barker, Robert. Captain. Brigantine "Diana", com. December, 1781. See List of Commanders.

Barnes, Thomas. Captain. Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 6, 1775, reported commissioned, May 27, 1775; also, Captain Fifth Company, Colonel Nixon's (4th) Regiment, served through 1776; also, Major in list of settlements of rank of Continental Officers at West Point, September 6, 1779; commissioned March 6, 1779; also, Captain Ebenezer Sprout's Regiment, Continental Army Pay Accounts from January 1 to January 2, 1780. He was born in Boston, 1752, the son of William Barnes. He married Hannah Driver. He was a cabinet maker by trade. He was admitted a member of Essex Lodge, April 24, 1780. "A Major in the United States Army and a Revolutionary Pensioner," he died March 24, 1821, aged 69 years. His wife Hannah, died four days earlier, aged 63 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 644; 665; E. I. H. Col. III, 126.

Barnes, Thomas. Private. Captain Moses Ashley's Company, Col. Joseph Vose's Regiment, from February 20 to December 15, 1777, was at Peekskill; also, muster roll, camp at Valley Forge, January 6, 1778, enlistment three years, reported sick at Albany. Mass. S. & S. I, 644.

Barr, James. First Lieutenant, Brigantine "Oliver Cromwell", Captain Thomas Simmons, July, 1778; also, Captain, ship "Rover", com. May 28, 1781. See List of Commanders.



"Captain (James) Barr, lately arrived at Salem from on board one of the Prison ships in New York, (he sailed from thence in June last, in the privateer ship "Rover" and was taken by a British cruiser and carried into that port a few days after his departure.) He informed that the camp fever raged furiously among the prisoners of which 12 or 14 died in a day on board the Hospital ship." Independent Ledger and American Advertiser, October 8, 1781.

Barr, John. Marched from Salem on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775; also, in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, R. I. Service, August 1778; also, Captain, brigantine "Defence", com. October 26, 1782. See List of Commanders. Pickering Papers, Salem News, December 29, 1934; E. I. M. C. I, 113.

Barret, Joseph. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company; enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days at Salem and Lynn; also, steward, ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list dated August 14, 1780; age 29 years; st. 5 ft. 9 in.; comp. light. He was born in Salem, May 22, 1750, he was a mariner, he lived in Salem, 1772 and 1773 and in Danvers 1783-1825. He married Hannah Osborne, July 30, 1780, she died in Danvers, September 16, 1822, and he died there May 4, 1825, Mass. S. & S. I, 675; Essex Antiq. VII, 44; Salem Records.

Barret, Morris. Enlisted March 5, 1781, for three years. Mass. S. & S. I, 676.



Barrett, Joshua. Absent at sea or on board  
a British war-ship; return made by Samuel Ward Capt.  
Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem, Aug.  
27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 22.





Barrett, Nathan. In Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel Israel Hutchinson's Regiment, served through 1775. Mass. S. & S. I., 683, 687, 688.

Barrey, John. List of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, dated July 1, 1780; age 25 years; st. 5 ft. 5 in. comp. light. Mass. S. & S. I., 686.

Bartlett, Robert. Private. Captain Bliss's Company, Col. Paterson's Regiment, enlisted May 3, 1775; served through the year; also, seaman, ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, descriptive list dated, August 14, 1780, age, 43 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. He was born in Marblehead, baptised May 4, 1740, the son of Humphrey and Lydia (Woodberry) Bartlett. He lived there, until he removed to Salem in 1760. He married Elizabeth Searle, January 6, 1761. He died January 22, 1797, aged 59 years. Mass. S. & S. I., 721; Essex Antiq. VII, 63; Salem Records; Marblehead Records.

Bartlett, Robert. List of ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach; dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age 34 years; stature 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. I., 731.

Bartlett, Scipio. Beverly. (Later Salem). Private. Captain Samuel Page's Company, Colonel Benjamin Tupper's (15th) Regiment, Continental Army Pay Accounts from February 5, 1777, to December 31, 1779, enlistment three years. He was living in Salem a Revolutionary Pensioner in 1820. He died in Salem March 10, 1828, aged 77 years. Mass. S. & S. I., 732; Mss. Notes, Alphabetical List of Pensioners; Salem Records.



Bartol, John/ Boy. Brigantine "Tyrannicide", Capt. Jonathan Haraden, engaged March 26, 1778, service 1 month, 12 days. Mass. S.&S. I, 737.

Bartol, Samuel. Sailor. On board the "Eagle", Capt. William Groves, list dated June 17, 1780; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark; he also served in Captain Craig's Company, in Col. Thompson's Regiment in the Pennsylvania Line; he was a pensioner in Salem in 1820. He died in Salem, January 22, 1835, aged 70 years. His widow Hannah was bur. March 11, 1836, aged 73 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 737; List of Pensioners of Essex County; Salem Records.

Barton, John. Captured on schooner "Warren", December 27, 1777, and committed to Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24 and July 3, 1782.

Barton, Thomas. Salem. He was landed at Gloucester January 11, 1782 from a cartel in Halifax. The vessel was bound to Boston with prisoners of war to be exchanged and on account of sickness among the passengers, was put on shore with many others, at Gloucester. E. I. H. C. XLV, 350.

Batcheller, Jonathan. List of men enlisted from Essex County for the term of nine months from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, June 22, 1778; name also spelled Bacheldor. Mass. S. & S. I, 400.

Batcheller, (Bacheller) Theophilus. Enlisted February 5, 1776 as a private in Captain Edes's Company and served two months at Prospect Hill. In 1776 he also served several



weeks in Captain Bullard's Company in Boston under General Ward, "when he heard the Declaration of Independence read from the balcony of the Old State House." He served two months and six days in the summer of 1777 in Captain Joseph Miller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment in R. I. He enlisted November 1, 1777 in Captain Hugh's Company, Colonel Gerrish's Regiment and was soon after appointed Sergeant-major and served in that company 14 months until December 28, 1778. He was promoted Lieutenant, November 8, 1778 and during all this time was guarding Hessians and British prisoners at Cambridge. He was born, June 11, 1751, the son of Henry and Sarah (Stocker) Batcheller of Lynn. He married first Mehitable Breed, daughter of Josiah and Mary Breed, November 28, 1781, and second Zerviah Cornish. He was described as a small man "of very pleasant countenance, whose occupation was that of a cabinet maker. He was one of the five remaining members of the Old First Church in 1791 when the Methodist formed a new society. He was pensioned at \$92.25 per year from March 4, 1781." His second wife Zerviah, died April 11, 1821, at the age of 63, his first wife having died February 29, 1804. He died October 21, 1833, aged 82 years. He was called of Salem at the time of his enlistment in Captain Joseph Miller's Company. He also, served in Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards. Mass. S. & S. I, 401, 773; Muster and Pay rolls, Mass. Archives, vol. 19, 152; Lynn in the Revolution, I, 196; Essex Antiq. VII, 135.



Bates, Benjamin. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted, May 16, 1775; also, Corporal in the same company return dated October 6, 1775. He was born April 18, 1749, the son of Benjamin and Mary (Dolbier) Bates. He married December 20, 1772, Mary Rice. She was bur., his widow, August 28, 1817, aged 68 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 781; Mass. Archives, vol. 16, 13; Salem Records.

Bates, (Baite) Benjamin. Matross. Captain Samuel Trevitt's Company, Colonel Richard Gridley's Regiment. En-listed June 8, 1775, service 13 days; residence Salem. Mass. S. & S. I, 465.

Batton, (Batten) Aaron. Boy. Ship "Thomas", Capt. Samuel Ingersoll, list dated August 7, 1780; age 16 years; complexion, dark. He was born about 1764. He was a mate on board the brig "Harriette", Captain Elkins and perished off the Texell, March 21, 1791, aged 26 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 816; Salem Records.

Batton, (Baton) James. Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, enlisted April 23, 1775, service 1 month 27 days. Mass. S. & S. I, 807.

Batton, (Battan) John. Sergeant. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776, promoted Corporal, June 27, 1776, service 7 months 7 days at Salem. Also, Prize Master, Brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk,





engaged March 8, 1777; service 5 months 23 days; also, Master Brigantine "Tyrannicide," Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 1, 1777, service 7 months 8 days. He was born in the Isle of Oleron, a Huguenot from Rochelle, about 1729. He married widow Elizabeth Lander, (born Slade) July 31, 1750. He died December 16, 1801 aged 72 years, she died, October 3, 1804. Mass. S. & S. I, 809, 816; Salem Records.

Batton, (Battan), John, Jr. Boy. Brigantine "Tyrannicide," Captain Jonathan Haraden, October 1, 1777 to May 8, 1778. Mass. S. & S. I, 809.

Batton, (Battan) John. Captured in the schooner "Warren," Captain John Ravell, December 29, 1777 and committed to Mill Prison, June 1778. D. A. R. Magazine, October 1924, page 628.

Batton, John. First Prize Master. Brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged March 8, 1777, discharged July 31, 1777. Mass. S. & S. I, 816.

Batton, John. Third Prize Master. Brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged March 8, 1777, discharged September 16, 1777, service 6 months 10 days. Mass. S. & S. I, 816.

Batton, (Battist) John. Boy. Brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged March 6, 1777, served 7 months 12 days. He was probably the John Battan, Jr. who served October 1, 1777 to May 8, 1778 on the "Tyrannicide". q. v. Mass. S. & S. I, 812.



Batton, Richard. (Batten). Was captured in the ship "Essex", Captain John Cathcart, June 10, 1781 and committed to Old Mill Prison, August 25, 1781. He married in Salem, January 28, 1759, Lydia Stileman. N. E. H. G. Reg. XIX, 211; Salem Records.

Baxter, Alexander. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes' Company, Colonel Nixon's (4th) Regiment, service, September-December, 1776; also, same regiment and company, 1777; also, private in Captain Peter Clay's Company, Colonel Nixon's (6th) Regiment, through 1780; also, list dated West Point, March 29, 1781, Captain Clay's Company, Lieut. Col. Smith's Regiment; age 37 years, st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light; hair light; eyes light. He was in service January 1, 1781-December 1782. Mass. S. & S. I, 820.

Beadle, (Bedle) David. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775, service 6 months 5 days at Salem; also, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted, January 22, 1776, service 4 months 7 days, at Salem. He married in Salem, December 17, 1769, Lydia Wiley, she died his widow, October 15, 1792, aged 47 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 884; Essex Antiq. VII, 174; Salem Records.

Beal, Gershom. Private. Captain John William's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's Regiment, roll dated Albany, February 9, 1778; also, Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment, year not given, Mass. S. & S. I, 842 and 851.



Bean, Caleb. List of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, dated July 1, 1780; age 26 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. I, 863.

Bean, James. List of ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age 29 years; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark; "foreigner." Mass. S. & S. I, 864.

Bean, Jonathan. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, Rhode Island Service, 1778. Mass. Archives I, 71.

Bean, Nathaniel. Private. In group of men to reinforce Continental Army; age 18 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light; arrived at Springfield, July 22, 1780; service 5 months 7 days. Mass. S. & S. I, 865.

Becket, (Beckett) Benjamin. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775, served 6 months and 5 days at Salem; also, same company, enlisted January 22, 1776, discharged July 26, 1776, transferred to the Brigantine "Massachusetts", service 6 months 2 days, at Salem; also, carpenter, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, discharged December 21, 1776, reported entitled to three shares of prize money; also, pay roll for services from March 7, to October 16, 1777; reported commissioned, March, 17, 1777. Mass. S. & S. I, 880. Reported captured on the schooner "Warren", December 27, 1777, committed to Mill Prison, January 8, 1778. Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24 and July 3, 1782; D. A. R. Magazine, October, 1924, p. 638.



Becket, Benjamin. List of sloop "Race Horse", Captain Clifford Byrne, dated June 7, 1780; age, 12 years, st. 4 ft.; complexion dark. Mass. S. & S. I, 879.

Beckett, John, Jr. Sergeant. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company; enlisted July 12, 1775; served 6 months and 5 days at Salem. He was the son of John and Rebecca (Bead~~e~~) Beckett, born, November 17, 1746; he married first Sarah Brown, March 16, 1769, daughter of William Brown, she was drowned June 17, 1773. He married second, March 9, 1775, Elizabeth Ingersoll, she died January 24, 1790, aged 43 years. He married third Sarah Dean, January 24, 1791. "Captain John Beckett, Military, Shipwright", died August 19, 1804, aged 58 years. His widow Sarah, died November 5, 1834, aged 84 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 880; Essex Antiq. VIII, page 17; Salem Records,

Beckett, Retire. Marched from Salem on the Lexington Alarm. He was born in Salem about 1754 and married first Rebecca Swasey of Salem, June 4, 1794, he married second widow Porter. He was a shipwright by occupation. He died May 29, 1831, aged 77 years. Pickering Papers, Salem News June 29, 1934; Essex Antiq. VIII, 17; Salem Records.

Beckett, Samuel. Corporal. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 10, 1775; served through the year. He married Mary Bates, December 16, 1771. Mass. S. & S. I, 879; Salem Records.

Beckett, William. Marched from Salem on the Lexington Alarm, April, 19, 1775. He was a private in Captain Ben-





jamin Ward, Jr.'s Company; enlisted July 11, 1775, stationed at Salem; also, same company enlisted January 22, 1776; discharged June 5, 1776 and transferred to the "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, served as carpenter on that ship to August 31, 1777; also, name on list of the crew of the brigantine "Griffin", Captain Gideon Benfield, May 23, 1780. He married August 9, 1752, Mary Murray of Salem. He was a shipwright by trade. Mass. S. & S. I, 880; Essex Antiq. VIII, 17; Pickering Papers, Salem News, June 29, 1934.

Beckford, Benjamin. Captain. Ship "Daniel", 1781. See List of Commanders. Name also written Bickford.

Beckford, George. See Bickford.

Beckford, Joshua. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlist May 15, 1775, service 2 months 20 days. He was reported as sick and absent but received a bounty coat for services, order given June 27, 1775. He was baptised in Salem, April 11, 1742, the son of George and Elizabeth (Batter) Beckford. He married first Rachel Hilliard, November 18, 1762, and second Elizabeth (Webb) widow of John Brown, of Salem, October 25, 1764. He died and administration was granted on his estate July 10, 1777, his wife Elizabeth, survived him and married, third, Benjamin Cook, of Salem, March 28, 1778. Mass. S. & S. I, 881; Essex Antiq. VIII, 62; Mass. Archives, Vol. 16. p 13.

Beckworth, Samuel. List of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, dated July 1, 1780, aged 16 years; stature 5 ft. complexion light. Mass. S. & S. I, 882.



1870, 1871

Beckford, Ebenezer. Alarm list, Third

Company of Foot in Salem; First Essex Regiment;  
Muster Roll (no signature) at Parade in Salem,  
March 14, 1775. He may have been the Ebenezer  
Beckford who married Hannah Hunt (both of Salem  
int.-at Danvers) May 26, 1772. He was an influen-  
tial citizen; representative to the General Court  
and was entrusted with various public offices.  
He lived on the north side of Lynde St. Pickering  
papers IVI, 13; E.I.H.C. IV, 84; Salem Records.

Beckford, Ebenezer



Bedford, Thomas. Seaman. On the "Bodwin", of Salem, American Vessels captured by the British. E. I. Lib. page 14.

Bemis, (Bemes) John. Return of men raised agreeable to resolve of December 2, 1780, enlisted July 31, 1781 for three years. Mass. S. & S. I, 923.

Benford, Thomas. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days at Winter Hill; also, Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Gerrish's Regiment, April 2, to July 12, 1778 at Winter Hill; also, Captain John Berry's Company, same Regiment, enlisted July 17, 1778; service 5 months 8 days. Mass. S. & S. I, 936; Mass. Archives, Muster and Pay rolls, 19, 152.

Bengan, (Bengen) Cornelius. Enlisted from the First Essex County Regiment into the Continental Army, joined Captain Winthrop Sargent's Company, Colonel John Crane's Artillery Regiment as gunner. Muster roll for December, 1777, reported reduced to Matross, December 12, 1777. Mass. S. & S. I, 937.

Benson, Francis. Captain. Schooner "Dolphin", commissioned August 13, 1782. His earlier service was as follows: Quarter Master, Brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged February 22, 1777, served to October 16, 1777; also, Master's Mate, Brigantine "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, enlisted October 15, 1777 discharged May 25, 1778; also, Captain schooner, "Dolphin", com. August 13, 1782. See List of Commanders. Mass. S. & S. I, 970



Benson, Joseph. Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's (5th) Regiment, enlisted June 15, 1775, served through the year; also, receipt for wages for October 1776, at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. I, 972.

Benson, Robert. List of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, July 1, 1780; age 17 years; st. 5 ft.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. I, 973.

Benson, Thomas. Captain. Schooner "Lively", commissioned, October 7, 1777. See List of Commanders.

Berens, Thomas. Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list dated August 14, 1780; age 24 years, stature 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. light; residence, Salem. Mass. S. & S. I, 984.

Berry, George. Return of men enlisted into Continental Army from First Essex County Regiment, enlisted for the Town of Salem for three years. Mass. S. & S. I, 987.

Berry, John. Second Lieutenant. Artillery Company, List of Coast Officers, commissioned July 2, 1776; also, Captain John Symond's Artillery Company, enlisted July 8, 1776; service 2 months 26 days, company raised in Salem. He was born about 1734 and married June 15, 1757, Mary Putnam; she died August 21, 1792, aged 56 years; he died July 24, 1804, aged 70 years. Mass. S. & S. I, 992; Salem Records.

Berry, Michael. Salem. Captain Parker's Company, Colonel Prescott's Regiment, enlisted May 29, 1775, served 64 days; also, order for a bounty coat or its equivalent in money. Mass. S. & S. I, 995.





3. Bernard, W. J. Jr. Alarm List, Third Day, 1775.  
Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment, ~~Massachusetts~~  
Master Roll (no signature) at Parade at Salem, ~~Massachusetts~~  
March 14, 1775. Pickering Papers LVI, 13. ~~Massachusetts~~



Berry, William. Second Lieutenant. Captain John Symond's Company of Matrosses, Sea Coast Defence of Salem, 1776. Mass. Archives 36, 263.

Bickford, David. (Beckford) Sergeant. Captain ~~Nathan~~ Brown's Company, Colonel Mansfield's Regiment, served through the year, 1775; also, served on ship "Junius Brutus" Captain John Leach, list dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age 34 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light; also, steward, on ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks; had three shares. He was born October 5, 1740, he was a mariner and lived in Salem. He was the son of Deacon John and Elizabeth (Hayward) Bickford, he married first Sarah (Frye) widow of James Odell, December 5, 1765; and second Anna Whitworth of Salem, April 18, 1777. He died before November 4, 1783 when administration was granted on his estate. She died in Salem, October 22, 1836, aged 81 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 14; Essex Antiq. VIII, 63; E. I. H. Col. I, 112; Salem Records.

Bickford, George, (Beckford). Quarter Gunner. Captain John Symonds's Artillery Company, enlisted July 16, 1776; service 2 months 15 days; company raised in Salem. He was born July 13, 1729, the son of George and Elizabeth (Batter) Bickford, he was a shoreman and yeoman, and lived in Salem. He married first, Eunice Cook, Jr., of Salem, September 29, 1751; second, Lucy Morgan, Jr., of Salem, November 21, 1771; he died in 1780, administration being granted on his estate, April 4, 1780. His wife Lucy survived him and administration was granted on her estate July 17, 1789. Mass. S. & S. II, 14; Essex Antiq. VIII, 61;



Perley's History of Salem I, 293; Salem Records.

Bickford, (Beckford), John. Private. Captain Joseph Miller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment, arrived in Campt, May 6, 1777; discharged July 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days, at Rhode Island. He was probably the John, son of George and Elizabeth (Batter) Bickford, who was baptised in Salem, July 9, 1736. He was a mariner and fisherman. He married July 29, 1760, Rebecca Ruck. He died about 1796, administration being granted on his estate April 14, 1796. Mass. S. & S. II, 15; Essex Antiq. VIII, 61; Salem Records.

Bickford, (Beckford), John, Jr. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward's Company, enlisted January 22, 1796<sup>7</sup>, service 9 months 28 days at Salem. Mass. S. & S. II, 15.

Bickford, (Beckford), Joshua. See Beckford.

Bickford, (Beckford). Samuel. Prize Master. Schooner "Fly", Captain Silas Smith, list dated November 8, 1780; age 27 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. dark. He was baptised December 14, 1755, the son of Samuel and Anna (Allen) (Gale) Bickford. He was a mariner and lived in Salem. He married in Salem, December 13, 1777, Phebe Smith. Mass. S. & S. II, 15; Essex Antiq. VIII, 63; Salem Records.

Bigelow, Daniel. Captain. Brig "Charming Polly", commissioned December, 1779. See List of Commanders.

Bigsby, David. Ordinary seaman, ship "Franklin", Captain John Turner; list dated December 2, 1780; age 21 years; comp. light; cruise began, August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. II, 36.



Blyth, Benjamin. In Continental Sea Service; return made by Samuel Ward, Captain Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem August 27, 1778. Pickering Papers LVI, 22. He was born the son of Samuel bp. May 18, 1746; he married Mehetable Cook, September 18, 1769; Salem Records.

Blyth, William. Private in Captain Abner Cranson 's Company, Col. Asa Whitcomb's Regt. enlisted May 1, 1775. He was bp. November 11, 1750, the son of Samuel. He was a painter and was living in Salem in 1777. Felt's Letters II, 94; Perley III, 369; Salem Records.





Birchmore. See Burchmore.

Bishop, Ebenezer. Boatswain. Brigantine "Dolphin"  
Captain David Ingersoll; list dated May 25, 1780; age 28 yrs.;  
5 ft. 5 in.; comp. dark; also, Captain Samuel Flagg's Company  
Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August 1778. Mass.  
S. & S. II, 77; E. I. H. Col. I, 113.

Bishop, James P. Pay Roll for six months men,  
raised in the Town of Salem for service in the Continental Army,  
during 1780; marched August 12, 1780; service 4 months 18 days.  
Mass. S. & S. II, 79.

Bishop, Samuel. Private. Captain Job Sumner's Com-  
pany, Colonel John Greateon's Regiment; Continental Army Pay  
Accounts, service from January 4, 1777 to December 31, 1779;  
reported sick in camp; also, Captain Joseph Crocker's Company,  
Colonel John Greateon's Regiment; Continental Army Pay Account  
from January 1, 1780 to December 31, 1780; reported on furlough  
for 50 days from December 18, 1779. He was born about 1760; he  
married December 30, 1787, Margaret (Peggy) Cox. He was a  
tidewaiter in customs and died March 6, 1804, aged 44 years.  
She was born about 1759 and died his widow in October, 1837,  
aged 78 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 83; Salem Records.

Black, Joab. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's  
Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlist May 16, 1775;  
served through the year. Mass. S. & S. II, 96.

Blanchard, Joseph. Served on ship "Jack", Captain  
Nathan Brown, list dated July 1, 1780; age 21 years; 5 ft. 6 in.



Bishop, John. Continental Land Service  
return by Samuel Ward Captain, Fifth Company,  
First Regiment of Foot in Salem, August 27, 1776.  
Pickering Papers LVI, 22.

Blaney, Joseph. Alarm list, return made  
by Samuel Ward Captain Fifth Company, First Regiment  
of Foot in Salem August 27, 1776. He was born  
February 12, 1729-30, the son of Joseph and Elizabeth  
he married Abigail Brown of Salem, at Salem May 19,  
1757; he died June 23, 1786, aged 56 years. Pick-  
ering Papers LVI, 22; Salem Records; Marblehead  
Records.



complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. II, 149.

Blyth, (Blythe) Samuel. In Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. He was baptised in Salem, May 13, 1744, the son of Samuel and Abigail (Massey) Blyth. He was a painter and lived in Salem. He married first Lucy Cleveland of Salem, October 11, 1767 and she was his wife in 1783. He married second, Sally Rolland of Salem, November 13, 1787; and died in 1794 or 1795. His wife Sally survived him. E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Essex Antiq. IX, 112.

Blyth, Verrin. Drummer. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment (19th); enlisted May 25, 1775 and served through the year; also, sail maker, ship "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated December 2, 1780; age 40 years; comp. dark; cruise began August 8, 1780. He was the son of Samuel and Abigail (Massey) Blyth. He was born about 1749; he was a sail maker and lived in Salem. He married in Salem April 6, 1770 Elizabeth King; he died in December, 1804, aged 55 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 175, 222; Essex Antiq. IX, 112; Salem Gazette, December 7, 1804; Salem Records.

Boals, (Bolles) Charles. In Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's (4th) Regiment, receipt for advance pay, dated June 10, 1775; also, same company and regiment through 1776. Name also spelled Bowles. Mass. S. & S. I, 222, 346.



Boardman, Francis. Second Lieutenant. Privateer "Sturdy Beggar"; order dated, Council Chamber, December 30, 1777, for the exchange of said Boardman, a prisoner at Halifax for British prisoner Anthony Corinfry; also, Captain, ship "Thomas," commissioned December 15, 1780. Mass. S. & S. II, 223; See List of Commanders.

Boardman, John. Private. Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment, arrived at camp May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days, at Rhose Island. He was probably the John Boardman who was baptised August 6, 1751, son of Lieutenant John and Mary (Baker) Boardman, brother of Captain Francis. Mass. S. & S. II, 224; Essex Antiq. IX, 149.

Boden, (Bowden) Abijah. Captain. Sloop "Rover", commissioned November 14, 1776. See List of Commanders.

Boden, William. Drummer. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel Mansfield's Regiment; June 27, 1775; also, Drum Major, Captain Barnes's Company, same regiment, served through the year; also, mariner, brigantine "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell, list dated, Salem, August 15, 1780; age 24 yrs. 5 ft. 4 in.; comp. light; also, list of ship "Thorn", Captain Richard Cowell, dated Marblehead, September 14, 1780; st. 5 ft. 4 in.; comp. light. He was born about 1746 and married, certified, April 18, 1774, Experience Downing; he died about October 27, 1807, aged 61 years and she died his widow, September 11, 1838, aged 89 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 228; Perley Loose Notes, D., 85; Salem Records.





John. ... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..

11. Boardman, James. Absent at sea or on a  
British war-ship; return made by Samuel Ward Capt.

Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem, ... ..  
August 22, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 22. ... ..



Boldree, John. Private. Captain Cranson's Company, Colonel Whitcomb's Regiment, Company return dated Prospect Hill, October 6, 1775; reported on command with Colonel Arnold. Mass. S. & S. II, 240.

Bolton, Abraham. Salem (also given Hampshire County). Private. Captain Hastings' Company, Colonel Henry Jackson's Regiment, enlisted August 8, 1777 for three years, reported deserted June 6, 1779. Mass. S. & S. II, 249.

Bootman, Benjamin. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's (5th) Company, Colonel John Nixon's (4th) Regiment, returns for September to December 1776; also, private, Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel John Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 1, 1777, service 4 months and 23 days at Winter Hill; also, Captain John Bodwell's Company, Colonel Gerrish's Regiment, from April 2, to July 2, 1778, at Cambridge. Mass. S. & S. II, 278.

Bootman, Israel. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 25, 1775; served through the year; also, seaman, list of prisoners to be received in exchange for British prisoners sent to Halifax in the cartel "Swift", dated October 9, 1777, exchanged for Vincent Wills, seaman.. Mass. S. & S. II, 278-279.

Bootman, William. Captain. Schooner "Beaver", commissioned June 3, 1779. See List of Commanders.

Borman, James. Mariner. Ship "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook; list dated May 13, 1780; age 34 years; st. 5 ft. 3 in.; comp. light; residence Salem. Mass. S. & S. II, 287.



Bond, Samuel. At sea or on a British man-of-war; return made by Richard Ward Captain Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County, August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Borman, Francis. At sea or on board the British man-of-war; return made by Richard Ward, Captain Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County, August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Borland, Francis. At sea or on board a British man-of-war; return made by Richard Ward Captain of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County, August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.



Borman, James. List of ship "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, sworn to, November 25, 1780; age 17 years; 5 ft. 2 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 287.

Boton, James. Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, 8 months service. Mass. Archives 15, 19.

Bott, James. In Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, of Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August 1778. E. I. H. Col. I, 113. Born Tudbury, England, about 1745; he married March 15, 1788, Dolly Newhall of Lynn, he died in Salem, December 28, 1829; aged 84 years. Perley Mss. Notes C. 37-38; Salem Records.

Bowden, Charles. Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list dated August 14, 1780; age 22 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 317.

Bowden, Francis. Pilot. Brigantine "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged February 27, 1777; service 6 months 4 days; also, pilot same ship and commander, engaged October 24, 1777; (service not given); also, mate, ship "Rhodes" Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list dated August 14, 1780; age 30 years; st. 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 318.

Bowden, William. Drummer, Captain Thomas Barnes's Company. (See William Boden.)

Bowditch, John. Seaman. Ship "Oliver Cromwell", Captain James Barr, July 10, 1780. E. I. H. C. XXVII, 140.





Bowen, Edward. Return of men mustered from Essex County to join Continental Army for 9 months, dated Boxford, December 8, 1779; reported enlisted for the town of Salem. Mass. S. & S. II, 324.

Bowditch, Joseph, Jr. Train Band, First Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment, Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775, William Goodhue Captain. Train Band in Ward 3, in the First Company of Militia, Jonathan Gardner Jr. Captain; return made August 27, 1776. He was born the son of Joseph and Elizabeth, bp. November 29, 1730; he married Mrs. Sarah Gardner, March 3, 1757. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273, XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.



Bowen, Timothy. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, August 1, 1775. Mass. Archives 14, 26.

Bowles, Charles. See Boals.

Boyce, (Boyse) David. In Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Service, in August 1778. E. I. H. C. I, 113. He married July 27, 1777, Hannah Lang, she was born 1759 and died February 11, 1825, aged 66 years. He died August 27, 1838, aged 89 years. A Revolutionary Pensioner. Salem Records.

Boyce, George. Private. Captain William Warner's Company, Colonel Josiah Whitney's Regiment, pay abstract, dated, Camp at Hull, June 18, 1776. Mass. S. & S. II, 356.

Bradshaw, William. Seaman. Brigantine "Tyrannicide" Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 3, 1777, service 7 months 5 days; also, boatswain, ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list dated August 14, 1780; age 27 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. He married, intention, April 10, 1779, Elizabeth Hubbard. "Captain William Bradshaw, a native of Ireland, died at the south, probably at Wilmington, North Carolina, in March 1811." Salem Gazette, April 2, 1811. Mass. S. & S. II, 423; Salem Records.

Bray, Daniel. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 9 months 28 days, at Salem; Coast Defence Service. He married May 15, 1780, Mary Ingalls; he died June 24, 1798, aged 63 years, she died September



Boyce, David. Under date of August 29, 1838 the Boston Advertiser and Patriot in giving his obituary notice states that he was "sexton of the North Church for forty years."

Bowman, Israel. In the service of the United States; return made by Richard Ward Capt. Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County, August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.



28, 1805, aged 68 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 446; Salem Records.

Breed, Amos. Corporal. Salem. Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment, Rhode Island Service, May 1777. Mass. Archives II, 81.

Breeding, Samuel. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1777, service 3 months 12 days at the northward. Mass. S. & S. II, 459.

Brewer, John. (Bruer) Mate. Ship "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook; list dated May 13, 1780: age 31 years, st. 5 ft. 11 in.; comp. dark; residence, Salem; also, commander, ship "Salem Packett", commissioned, July 3, 1782. Mass. S. & S. II, 467, 717. See List of Commanders.

Brewer (Brewar), Thomas. Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington; list dated August 14, 1780; age 23 years; st. 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. II, 463.

Brewer, Thomas. Mariner. Ship, "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, list dated May 13, 1780; age 28 years; st. 5 ft. 10 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 470.

(Briggs, Enos. Was probably one of the men of that name whose service is given in volume II, of Mass. S. & S. p. 504.) He was the son of Seth and Abigail Briggs, and was born in Pembroke, July 29, 1746; he married in Pembroke, October 16, 1777, Sarah Thomas. He was a ship builder and master builder of the frigate "Essex"; he died in Salem, October 9, 1819, aged





73 years; and Sarah, his widow, died December 2, 1833, aged 79 years. He learned the trade of his father. He resided for several years at Pembroke where he was married and his five eldest children were born. He came to Salem in 1790 and built the ship "Grand Turk" for Elias Haskett Derby, the eminent merchant of Salem, which was launched March 10, 1791. He then returned to Pembroke for his family and they arrived in Salem on the morning of the 4th of July, 1791. The description of fifty-one vessels built by him in his yard "which was situated a little to the westward of (old) Union Bridge" can be found, in the Essex Institute Historical Collections, vol VI, pages, 171-175. Pembroke Records; Salem Records.

Briggs, Johnson. First Lieutenant. Brigantine "Cato" Captain Jesse Fearson; age 20 years; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark; date May 23, 1781; also, Captain, brigantine "Cato", commissioned August 20, 1781. Mass. S. & S. II, 513; E. I. H. C. XIV, 225; See List of Commanders.

Briggs, William. Captain. Schooner "Charming Sally" commissioned August 25, 1777. See List of Commanders.

Bright, Joseph. List of ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated June 15, 1780; age 17 years; st. 4 ft. 11 in.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. II, 535.

Bright, Thomas. In Captain Addison Richardson's Company Colonel Israel Hutchinson's Regiment; order for bounty coat or its equivalent, dated Winter Hill, October 27, 1775. Mass. S. & S. II, 536. He was the son of Thomas and Lois (Henderson)



Bright and was baptized December 10, 1727. He married September 18, 1749, Mary Gale. Perley Mss. E. I. Lib.; Salem Records.

Bright, William. Private. Captain Benjamin Bone's<sup>W</sup> Company, Lieut. Col. William Bond's (37th) Regiment; return dated Prospect Hill, October 7, 1775; also, order for bounty coat or its equivalent dated Prospect Hill, December 18, 1775; also, receipt for bounty paid him to serve in the Continental Army during the war, dated Albany, November 28, 1776; enlisted January 1, 1777, reported deserted November 21, 1777. He was probably the William Bright who shipped on board the schooner "Warren", Captain John Ravell, December 3, 1777 and was captured, December 27 of that year and committed to Old Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. Mass. S. & S. II, 537; D. A. R. Magazine, October, page 628; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24 and July 3, 1782.

Bright, William. Enlisted May 14, 1777 in Captain Page's Company, Colonel Benjamin Tupper's Regiment, Continental Army; list dated, January 10, 1780; age, 25 years; 5 ft. 7 in. comp. dark; hair black; residence Salem; joined Captain Daniel Lunt's Company, 10th Regiment, reported deserted April 1780. He was probably the son of Thomas and Mary (Gale) Bright and was born about 1751; he married September 10, 1772, Mary Fabens. Mass/ S. & S. II, 537; Salem Records.

Bright, William. Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment, enlisted for the town of Salem for three years year not given, Mass. S. & S. II, 537.



Brimble, John. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; muster and pay rolls. Mass. Archives vol. 19, page 152. see list

Briton, Cape. Seaman. Sloop "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk; engaged June 28, 1776; discharged September 30, 1776; also, private in Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment. Mass. S. & S. II, 552; Mass. Archives 17, 65. see list

Brockhorn, Nathan. Private. Captain Richardson's Company, Colonel Hutchinson's Regiment; return of men in service in 1776; enlistment 12 months; reported deserted. Mass. S. & S. II, 560. see list

Brookhouse, John. Boy. Sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, entered service June 1, 1776; discharged September 30, 1776; also, seaman, brigantine "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged September 30, 1776; served through October 16, 1777; reported entitled to 3/4 share of prize money; also, seaman brigantine "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 1, 1777, service 7 months 8 days. He was the son of Robert and Sarah (Mugford) Brookhouse and was baptised "John Mugford Brookhouse" June 28, 1761. Mass. S. & S. II, 565; Salem Records.

Brookhouse, Nathaniel. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, Sea Coast service, 1775; also, Captain ship "Junius Brutus", commissioned October 26, 1781. Mass. Archives 36, 131; See List of Commanders.



Brimblecom, William. Seaman. Brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged February 17, 1777, service 5 months 17 days, roll dated Salem. Mass. S. & S. II, 543.

Britton, Edward. Training Band, Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment, Muster Roll (no Signature) at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. He was baptised January 18, 1756, the son of Edward and Elizabeth; he married Polly Traut, July 29, 1789. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; Salem Records.





Brookhouse, Robert. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 14, 1775; served through the year; also, First Lieutenant, schooner "Lively", Captain Thomas Simmons, December 23, 1777; also, Captain, schooner "Lively", commissioned, April 15, 1778. Mass. S. & S. II, 565-566; See List of Commanders.

Brooks, Boston. Private. Captain Samuel Patch's Company, Colonel William Prescott's Regiment, return dated, October 7, 1775. Mass. S. & S. II, 570.

Brooks, John. Captain, schooner "Scorpion", commissioned February 27, 1778. See, List of Commanders.

Brown, ----- . Captain. (See Nathan) List of men during June 1775 as shown on the armorer's account; residence given as Salem.

Brown, Benjamin, Jr. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, stationed at Salem, enlisted June 27, 1776; discharged August 19, 1776; service 1 month 23 days, reported transferred to the "Massachusetts"; also, seaman, on that ship under Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 19, 1776; service 4 months 2 days; also, private, Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Company, enlisted August 14, 1777, service at the northward; also, captured on the brig "Hasket and John", Captain Benjamin Crowninshield, May 3, 1781, and committed to Old Mill Prison. He was born in Salem February 10, 1763, the son of Deacon William and



Brooks, Dennis. On board a privateer;  
return made by Samuel Ward Captain, Fifth Company  
First Regiment of Foot in Salem, August 27, 1776.  
Pickering Papers LVI, 22.

Brooks, Samuel. Training Band; return  
made by Robert Foster Captain, Seventh Company of  
Foot, First Regiment in the County of Essex, August  
27, 1776. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.

Brooks, Timothy. Second Company of Foot in  
Salem, First Regiment in Essex County, Muster Roll  
at Parade at Salem, March 14, 1775; Return made  
April 11, 1776 by Jonathan Gardner Jr. Captain.  
Pickering Papers LVI, 17.



Mercy (White) Brown; he was a partner with his father in the tannery business and lived at 20 Pleasant Street and subsequently at 30 Andrew Street. He married October 23, 1787, Elizabeth Andrew and died February 16, 1838, aged 75 years, she died January 1, 1843. Mass. S. & S. II, 602; N. E. H. G. Reg. XIX, 209; Boston Gazette & Country Journal, June 24, and July 3, 1782; Essex Antiq. XIII, 153; Salem Records.

Brown, Benjamin. Muster Master. Account dated, March 7, 1777, of money received by said Brown to be paid as bounty to men enlisting in the army. Mass. S. & S. II, 602.

Brown, Benjamin. Captain. Commanded a company of Damariscotta, Broad Bay and Salem men in Colonel Thomas Gardner's Regiment, he was appointed one of the recruiting men of the regiment, July 13, 1775. We do not know that he came from Salem, the fact that the name is so common makes it difficult to prove that any other service record belongs to this Benjamin Brown. Mass. Magazine, IV, 162.

Brown, Charles, Seaman. Brigantine "General Wayne", Captain John Leach; list dated June 17, 1780; age 24 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. II, 806.

Brown, Ebenezer. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days; rolls dated Camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. II, 615.

Brown, Edward. Sergeant. Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment, Rhode Island Ser-



vice; arrived at destination, May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days at Rhode Island; also, sergeant, Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, engaged August 15, 1777; service 3 months 16 days at the northward. He was born in Wenham, November 8, 1750, son of Nathan and Rebecca (Morse) Brown, he was a house-wright in Salem, he died June 10, 1844, aged 88 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 616; Salem Records.

Brown, Henry. Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington; list dated August 14, 1780; age 21 years; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 625.

Brown, James. List of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, dated July 1, 1780; age 16 years; st. 5 ft. 2 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 633.

Brown, James. Sloop "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age 13 years; st. 4 ft. 4 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 633.

Brown, James. List of the ship "Thomas" , Captain Samuel Ingersoll, dated August 7, 1780; age 28 years; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. II, 633.

Brown, James. Payroll for six months men raised in the town of Salem for service in the Continental Army; marched July 30, 1780; service 5 months 10 days. Mass. S. & S. II, 633.

Brown, John. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 14, 1775; service 2 months 24 days. Continued to serve in the regiment and received





an order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, October 27, 1775. Mass. S. & S. II, 643.

Brown, John. Seaman. Ship "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age 36 years; st. 5 ft. 9 in.; comp. dark; he was the son of John Brown, a resident of Salem and he married Deborah, daughter of Freeman Ellis, he had resided at Nantucket, 50 years. He died at Nantucket, the 12th of the 4th month 1837, aged 75 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 643; Salem Gazette, August 12, 1837; Nantucket Records; Salem Records.

Brown, John. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses raised in Salem, engaged July 13, 1776, service 2 months 18 days. Mass. S. & S. II, 643.

Brown, John. Seaman. Brigantine "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt, list dated June 17, 1780; age 28 years, st. 5 ft.; comp. dark. He may have been the man of that name who died July 6, 1820, a "Revolutionary Pensioner". Mass. S. & S. II, 643; Salem Gazette, July 7, 1820.

Brown, John. List of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, dated July 1, 1780; age 16 years; st. 4 ft. 11 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 643.

Brown, John. List of ship "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, dated November 25, 1780; age 18 years; st. 5 ft. 3 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 643.

Brown, John. A soldier of the Revolutionary Army, Died August 23, 1831, aged 82 years. Salem Records; Salem Gazette, August 23, 1831.



Brown, John. A Revolutionary Pensioner, married September 25, 1821, Lydia Ashby. Salem Gazette, October 2, 1821; Salem Records.

Brown, John. A Revolutionary Pensioner, died December 30, 1834; aged 80 years. Salem Records.

Brown, John, Jr. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company; list of men who signed a receipt for advance pay, September 25, 1775; also, same service 1 month 7 days, from January 22, 1776. Mass. S. & S. II, 651.

Brown, Jonathan. Seaman. Ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780; 1/2 share. He married, intention December 23, 1780, Sarah Twist, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth Twist. He died September 4, 1832, aged 77 years, "an officer of the Revolution." She died his widow, July 27, 1845, aged 88 years. E. I. H. Col. I, 112; Salem Records.

Brown, Joseph. Seaman. Brigantine "Tyrannicide" Captain John Fisk, engaged December 30, 1776; discharged February 17, 1777; also, private, Captain Nathan Dix's Company, Colonel James Wilson's Regiment, return of men mustered for the year 1777; residence Salem; enlisted for the town of Salem. Reported deserted, (probably to go on some ship as happened in other cases). He was captured on the brig "Black Princess", Captain Edward McCarthy of Dunkirk, October 11, 1781 and was committed to Mill Prison, October 20, 1781. He was born about 1758. "Captain Joseph Brown, died June 2, 1831, aged 73 years." Mass. S. & S. II, 657-658; Salem Records.



Brown, John Garwick. Train band; return  
made by Samuel Ward Captain, Fifth Company, First  
Regiment of Foot in Salem, August 27, 1776. Pick-  
ering Papers LVI, 22.



Brown, Nathan. Captain. Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 19, 1775; served through the year; also, list of men who delivered fire locks, February 20, 1776; also, Captain, brigantine "Pluto", commissioned, May 12, 1777. Mass. S. & S. II, 666; See List of Commanders.

Brown, Nath. Salem. Second Mate. Brig, "Union", Captain Jonathan Gardner, list dated November 3, 1780; age 30 years; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. brown. Mass. S. & S. II, 665.

Brown, Nathan, Jr. List of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown; age 17 years; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark; list dated July 1, 1780. He was the son of Captain Nathan and Sarah (Ingalls) Brown, and was baptised March 3, 1765. Mass. S. & S. II, 667; Salem Records.

Brown, Nathan. 3rd. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted July 28, 1775; service 4 days; also, fifer, Captain Brown's Company, Colonel Israel Hutchinson's Regiment, corder for bounty coat dated October 27, 1775. Mass. S. & S. II, 667; Salem Records.

Brown, Nathaniel. Seaman. Brigantine "Tyrannicide" Captain John Cathcart; engaged June 28, 1779; service 2 months 10 days. Mass. S. & S. II, 668.

Brown, Nathaniel. Corporal. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, Coast Defence, stationed at Salem in 1775. Mass. Archives, vol. 37, 37.





Brown, Parson. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; service, November 11, 1777 to April 3, 1778. Rolls dated Camp, at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. II, 671.

Brown, Samuel. Seaman. Ship "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson; list dated August 2, 1780; age 36 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. II, 683.

Brown, Simeon. First Lieutenant. Captain Samuel Ward's Company, Colonel Timothy Pickering's 1st Essex County Regiment; list of officers of Massachusetts Militia, dated, Salem, May 15, 1776; commissioned June 6, 1776; also, Captain, list of officers Massachusetts Militia, detached for service at Peekskill, commissioned July 12, 1778; also, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, engaged July 17, 1778; service 5 months 19 days; regiment raised in York and Essex Counties, stationed at East Greenwich, Rhode Island, engagement to expire, January 1, 1779. He was the son of Bartholomew and Sarah (Rea) Brown; he was born January 27, 1748, in that part of Salem which was incorporated as Danvers. His father died June 27, 1751 and his mother married, March 27, 1755, Benjamin Porter of Danvers. General Moses Porter was a half brother of Captain Brown. Captain Brown was a currier and mason, living in Salem. He married April 23, 1771, Hannah Smith. Mass. S. & S. II, 689; Captain Simeon Brown's Orderly Book, (Original in Possession of the Essex Institute) E. I. H. C. vol. LVIII, pages 245-261; Essex Antiq. XII, 104.



Brown, Stephen. Private. Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment, arrived at destination May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days at Rhode Island. Roll dated Camp at Providence. Mass. S. & S. II, 691; Mass. Archives, Rhode Island Service vol. 2, 81.

Brown, Timothy. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 25, 1775, served through the year. Mass. S. & S. II, 695.

Brown, William. Boy. Brig "Lexington", Captain David Smith, Jr., list sworn to October 2, 1780; age 13 years; 3 ft. 8 in.; comp. light. He was baptised April 10, 1768, in St. Peter's Church, son of Captain Nathan and Sarah (Ingalls) Brown. He was probably the Captain William Brown of the ship "Brutus" lost off Cape Cod, at Provincetown, February 22, 1802. Mass. S. & S. II, 699; Essex Antiq. XIII, 40; East India Marine Society, No. 53 on List, joined December 1800; Salem Records.

Browne, Benjamin. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; Service 9 months 28 days at Salem, Sea Coast Defence; also, Sergeant, Captain Benjamin Felt's Company; service from January 1, to March 31, 1779, three months at fort at Salem; also, seaman, brigantine, "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt, list dated June 17, 1780; age 28 years; st. 5 ft.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. II, 703. (See John Brown on same vessel.)

Browne, John. Jr. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company. (See John Brown, Jr.) They were evidently the



1730. Brown, Thomas. Train Band, Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775; First Company of Foot, First Essex County Regiment; also seaman on the brigantine "Tyrannicide", commanded by Capt. Jonathan Haraden; engaged March 4, 1777; discharged August 31, 1777; service 5 months, 27 days; also, seaman, brig "Tyrannicide", commanded by Capt. Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 1, 1777 (service not given) also, same brig and commander engaged March 8, 1778; discharged May 8, 1778; service 2 months, also same brig and commander service 12 days; roll Boston June 18, 1778. Receipt dated Boston June 3, 1782 for bounty paid him by the committee for the town of Salem to serve in the Continental Army for the term of three years. Mass. Archives LXXII, 273  
Mass. S. & S. II, 694, 695.



same. Service was continued until discharged, November 18, 1776; company raised and stationed at Salem. Mass. S. & S. II, 704.

Browne, John, Jr. Seaman. Sloop "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged July 2, 1776; discharged September 30, 1776. Mass. S. & S. II, 704.

Browne, John, 3rd. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted, January 22, 1776, service, 4 months 7 days at Salem. Mass. S. & S. II, 704.

Browne, (Brown), Jonathan. His earlier service is given under the name Brown; warrant was given him to pay men under Sergeant Stephen Webb, October 28, 1783. Mass. S. & S. II, 704.

Browne, Joseph. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776, service 9 months, 28 days, at Salem. Mass. S. & S. II, 704.

Browne, (Brown) Joseph. Seaman. In the record of Joseph Brown, we stated; "reported deserted, (probably to go on some ship as happened in other cases)" this belief is borne out by the statement that Joseph Browne was sent with other prisoners in the cartel Silver Wel from Halifax to Boston, October 8, 1778 to be exchanged. Mass. S. & S. II, 657 and 704.

Browne, Josiah. Seaman. Sloop "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 21, 1776, discharged September 30, 1776; also, muster roll for June-September, 1776, dated





Salem. Mass. S. & S. II, 704.

Browne, (Brown) Nathaniel. Corporal. (See Nathaniel Brown) Mass. S. & S. II, 704.

Browne, Robert. Seaman. Sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 18, 1776; reported deserted, July 20, 1776. Mass. S. & S. II, 704.

Browne, William. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days, at Salem; also, same company, enlisted January 22, 1776, service 4 months 7 days, at Salem. Mass. Archives, vol. 37, 37; Mass. S. & S. II, 705.

Bruer, (Brewer) John. Mate. Ship "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, list dated May 13, 1780; age 31 years; st. 5 ft. 10 in.; comp. dark. (This record should be combined with that of John Brewer). Mass. S. & S. II, 717. He married certified May 17, 1773, Mary Brown. Salem Records.

Bruks, (Brooks) Samuel. Sailor. Brig "Lexington", Captain David Smith, Jr., list dated October 2, 1780; age 24 years; st. 4 ft. 2 in.; comp. dark. He was born about 1758, and lived in Woburn before coming to Salem; he married in Salem December 21, 1791, Elizabeth Gill; he died in Salem November 12, 1805 aged 47 years, "Elizabeth, widow of Samuel, was buried, in Salem, May 12, 1814, aged 44 years." Mass. S. & S. II, 717; Salem Records.

Brunnicum, (Brimblecom) William. List of men mustered in <sup>Suffolk</sup> ~~^~~ County by Nathaniel Barber, Muster Master, dated Boston, March 30, 1777; Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel Nixon's



Regiment, residence Salem, enlisted for town of Salem for 3 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 718.

Brunt, Thomas. List of men, dated Salem, May 18, 1778; return by the enlistment committee of Salem as having enlisted to serve for three years or during the war under Colonel Alden. Mass. S. & S. II, 719.

Bryan, John. Enlisted in Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnum's Regiment, Continental Pay accounts from March 20, 1777 to November 6, 1778; reported deserted; also, list of deserters dated November 20, 1780, Colonel Putnum's (5th) Regiment; age 25 years; st. 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. dark; hair brown; occupation, mason; deserted, May 6, 1778. Mass. S. & S. II, 722 and 741.

Bryant, Timothy. "Captain, a soldier of the Revolution, aged 73 years," (newspaper notice of April 6, 1838. He was born about 1755 and married in Salem September 10, 1786, Lydia Brookhouse, she died his widow, December 7, 1844 aged 76 years, he having died as stated above in newspaper notice. Salem Records.

Buck, John. Pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Salem for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched August 12, 1780; service 4 months 18 days. Mass. S. & S. II, 746.

Buckminster, Richard. Second Lieutenant. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, en-



listed April 23, 1775; service 3 months 16 days; reported commissioned ensign, June 16, 1775; also, Captain, Colonel Nixon's Regiment, Continental Army, from January 1, 1777, to November 11, 1779; reported as serving 27 months as Adjutant, 2 months 10 days as Lieutenant, 5 months 1 day as Captain, promoted to Captain June 10, 1779; died November 11, 1779. Mass. S. & S. II, 761-762.

Buffington, James. Captain. According to the records of the Salem Marine Society which he joined October 28, 1773 he served in the War of the Revolution although we have not found that statement confirmed in the records. He was the son of James and Elizabeth (Gold) Buffington and was baptised in Salem July 27, 1740; he was a cordwainer and mariner; he married February 14, 1765; he died June 6, 1775 aged 37 years. His estate was appraised at £494:05:10. She - who? survived him and married secondly March 15, 1783, Daniel Frye. Mass. Magazine, vol. II, 252; Salem Marine Society List of Members, number 62; page 164, E. I. Library.

Buffington, John. Captain. Schooner "True Blue", commissioned April 29, 1777. He marched from Salem on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775. Pickering Papers, Salem News, April 29, 1934; for further record, See List of Commanders.

Buffington, Nehemiah. Captain. Schooner "Hornet", commissioned, August 28, 1778. See List of Commanders.



Buffington, Thomas. Boy. Brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 12, 1776, service 9 months 12 days; also, mariner, brigantine "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell, list dated August 15, 1780; age 20 years; 5 ft.; comp. dark; residence, Salem; also, sailor, ship "General Pickering", Captain Jonathn Haraden, list sworn to November 10, 1780; ship taken by British on a cruise to the West Indies. Mass. S. & S. II, 678-679.

Buffington, Zadok. Lieutenant. Captain Ezra Newhall's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, commissioned June 7, 1775; also, First Lieutenant, Captain Robert Foster's Seventh Company, Colonel Timothy Pickering's Jr.'s First Essex County Regiment, commissioned June 6, 1776; also, Captain Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment engaged August 10, 1777, service 3 months 21 days at the Northward; also, Lieutenant, Sea Coast Company, at Salem, Essex County Regiment; list of officers Massachusetts Militia; appointed in place of Benjamin Ropes, commissioned December -- 1777, who declines; also, Lieutenant Sea Coast Company stationed at Salem, list of officers of Massachusetts Militia, commissioned April 14, 1778. He was the son of James and Elizabeth (Gould) Buffington, he married first Abigail Proctor in August or September 1776; he married second Deborah Saltmarsh, June 7, 1789. He conducted a tavern at the corner of Washington and Church Streets in 1793. He was "ordered to take care of all the apparatus formerly improved by





the Artillery Company, taking an account of the same and giving a receipt therefor." He taught vocal music for several years . The tavern which he named the "Ship" he kept until his death, June 14, 1799, aged 47 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 768; Mass. Magazine, Vol. II, 252-253; Salem Records.

Bullock, Benjamin. Seaman. Ship "Rover", Captain Benjamin Barr; May 17, 1781. He was the son of John, Jr. and Elizabeth Bullock, baptised March 6, 1747-8; he married March 14, 1771 Sarah Skerry. She died his widow, September 29, 1818 aged 68 years. E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 139; Salem Records.

Bullock, Isaac. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 1 month 7 days, company raised in Salem; also, Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses raised in Salem, enlisted July 17, 1776; service 23 days, reported on board the "Lee". He was baptised April 19, 1752, the son of John Jr. and Elizabeth Bullock. He married, intention August 21, 1776; she was the daughter of James and Martha Boyd and named Elizabeth. He died December 21 1826, aged 74 years and she died August 23, 1845, aged 90 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 794; Perley's History of Salem I, 293-294; Salem Records.

Bullock, John. Captain. Schooner, "Spy", commissioned, June 21, 1777; he may have been the man of that name who served as seaman on the ship "Olover Cromwell", Captain, James Barr, in 1780. Mass. S. & S. II, 796; E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 142. See List of Commanders.



Buffum, Samuel. Training band, Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment, Muster Roll (no signature), at Parade in Salem March 14, 1775; also Train Band, return made by Samuel Ward Captain Fifth Company of Foot, First Essex Regiment of Salem; August 27, 1776. He was born about 1744; he married June 27, 1771, Anna Stow; died May 23, 1818, aged 74 years. Pickering Papers LVI, 13,22; Salem Records.

Bullôck, Nathaniel. In the service of the United States; return made by Robert Foster, Capt. Seventh Company of Foot; First Regiment in the County of Essex, August 27, 1776. He was born the son of John Jr. and Elizabeth, bp. March 4, 1749-50; married (Int.) February 26, 1774, Elizabeth Crawford. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; Salem Records.



Bullock, Polydore. Enlisted March 24, 1781, for 3 years; also, list of men belonging to the Sixth Regiment appearing on clothing account made up on January 1, 1778 to December 31, 1782. Mass. S. & S. II, 796.

Bulson, Benjamin. Seaman. Brigantine "Addition", privateer, Captain Joseph Pratt, list dated June 17, 1780; age 21 years; 4 ft. 11 in.; comp. dark. He married, certified November 20, 1779, Mary Hamilton, she died in March 1836, aged 83 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 798; Salem Records.

Burbank, Ebenezer. List of men, dated Salem, May 18, 1778; returned by the Enlistment Committee of Salem, as having<sup>en</sup> listed to serve three years or during War, joined Colonel Brewer's Regiment. Mass. S. & S. II, 812.

Burbank, William. Seaman. Ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780, one share. E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Burbeck, Aaron. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, dated July 1, 1780; age 26 years; 5 ft. 6 $\frac{1}{2}$  in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 817.

Burchmore, John. Captain. Brigantine "Murr", commissioned, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Burchmore, Zachariah. Captain. Brigantine "Hector" commissioned, March 27, 1777. He also served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers in the Rhode Island Expedition, August 1778; also, First Lieutenant, brigantine, "Terrible Creature", Captain Robert Richardson, March, 1778. Mass. S. & S. II, 812; See List of Commanders. E. I. H. Col. I, 113.



Burges, (Burgis) William. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, as a private, enlisted May 25, 1775; served through the year; also, First Lieutenant, brigantine, "Mary", Captain William Gray, December 1777. Mass. S. & S. II, 838-844;

Burke, Michael. Pay roll for six months men raised for the town of Salem for service in the Continental Army during 1780; service 5 months, marched July 30, 1780, discharged December 17, 1780. Mass. S. & S. II, 853.

Burley, William. Sergeant. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 14, 1775, served through the year; also, Second Lieutenant, Captain William Porter's Company, Colonel Ebenezer Francis's Regiment, commissioned February 3, 1777; also, Lieutenant, Colonel Benjamin Tupper's 15th Regiment, through 1777 and 1779; also, Captain Lieutenant, Colonel Benjamin Tupper's Regiment, through 1780; serving 9 months 15 days, as Captain Lieutenant and 2 months 15 days as Captain. Reported prisoner of war, September 15, 1780; commissioned Captain, December 15, 1780, in Council. He was baptised, January 6, 1750, the son of Andrew and Hannah (Cogswell) Burley, he married first Susan Farley; she died about 1794, and he married second, June 25, 1799, Lydia Austin at Charlestown, she died November 16, 1828, aged 66 years. He was a prominent citizen of Beverly after the war and died there December 16, 1822, aged 72 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 856; Mass. Mag. Vol. III, 274; Beverly Records; Salem Records.





Burns, James. Boy. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemia<sup>h</sup><sub>A</sub> Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age 14 years, st. 5 ft. 4 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. II, 884.

Burns, Jonathan. Seaman. Ship "Rover", Captain James Barr, May, 1781. E. I. H. C. XXVII, p. 139.

Burrill, Ebenezer. Private. Captain William Farrington's Company which marched on the Lexington Alarm, of April 19, 1775, toward Concord; following that he enlisted as a private in Captain John Merritt Company, in Colonel John Glover's Regiment, (21st), and served 8 months, through 1775 at the **Siege** of Boston. January 1, 1776, he enlisted as a private in Captain Pollard's Company of Artificers and was present at the evacuation of Boston and served for some time afterward in guarding the city. During the summer he marched with his company to New York, and was in the battle of Long Island, Fort Washington, Fort Lee and was then stationed at North Castle; he retreated across New Jersey with Washington's Army and was in the battle of Trenton, December 26, 1776. Soon after he was honorably discharged and returned to Lynn. Soon after this he enlisted once more for three years or during the war, he was assigned to Captain Noah Nichols's Company of Artificers and served under Major Ebenezer Stevens in General Henry Knox's Artillery Brigade, he marched to Ticonderoga. He was in battle preceding the capture of General Burgoyne and was present at the surrender; he enlisted October 18, 1779 as a private in Captain Addison Richardson's



Burns, Robert. In the service of the  
United States; return made by Robert Foster Capt.  
Seventh Company of Foot and First Regiment in  
County of Essex, August 27, 1776. Mass. Archives  
XXII, 273.

Colonial Records

Colonial Records



Colonial Records

Colonial Records

Colonial Records

Colonial Records

Colonial Records

Colonial Records

Colonial Records

Colonial Records



Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment, service 1 month 16 days at Claverick. In 1780 he was at Head Quarters at Morristown, New Jersey, where he was finally discharged, March 6, 1780. During the above time he was in the Regiment of Colonel Crane and Colonel Jeduthan Baldwin. Howard K. Saunderson wrote that "he was probably the son of Samuel and Anna (Alden) Burrill and was born 1755, he married January 23, 1783, Mary Wyatt of Salem and removed to Salem where they lived for the remainder of their lives. He was pensioned under the act of 1818 and received \$18.00 per month from April 20th of that year until May 1, 1820, when he was dropped on account of the alarm felt at the increase then amounting to several thousand. He died in Salem, May 11, 1826, aged 71 years; she died May 24, 1839, aged 83 years." Mass. S. & S. II, 906; Lynn in the Revolution, II, 236-237; Salem Records.

Burrows, (Burroughs) Giles. Served in Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel Thomas Nixon's (4th) Regiment, receipt for money due prior to January 1, 1776, dated Camp Mt. Washington, September 30, 1776; also, same company and regiment through 1776. He married September 2, 1768, Elizabeth McKentyre; he died April 24, 1821, aged 70 years; "a Revolutionary Pensioner"; his widow Elizabeth was buried February 17, 1831; aged 73 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 909; Salem Records.



Milliamant, son of John, a

5 years of age

Burrill, Mansfield. Train Band, First  
Company of Foot in Salem and First Essex Regiment;  
muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775.  
He was born about 1740; he married Joanna Silsbee  
December 1, 1763; he died January 10, 1826, aged  
86 years. Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.

MS.  
Burrill

place to him. Burroughs, Esq. was 36 in 1760  
admitted a member of the 1st Co. of the 1st Regt.  
in 1760 and was admitted to the 2nd Regt.  
in 1761. Burroughs, Esq. was 36 in 1760





Burton, John. List dated, May 18, 1778 of men returned<sup>ed</sup> by Enlistment Committee of Salem, as having enlisted to serve 3 years or during the War under Colonel Alden. He was probably the John, son of John and Abigail (Pain) Burton, who was born in Salem August 13, 1739. Mass. S. & S. II, 924; Salem Records.

Burton, Thomas. List dated, Salem, May 18, 1778 of men returned<sup>ed</sup> by Enlistment Committee of Salem, as having enlisted to serve 3 years or during the War under Colonel Sherburn. He married Elizabeth Barber, February 8, 1784. Mass. S. & S. II, 924; Salem Records.

Bushnell, John. Sailor. Brigantine "Dolphin", Captain David Ingersoll, list sworn to May 24, 1780; age 24 years, 5 ft. 5 in.; comp. dark. He married September 5, 1780, widow Rebecca MacCartey; she died April 17, 1785, aged 41 years. Mass. S. & S. II, 934; Salem Records.

Butler, John. Mariner. Brigantine "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell (Croel), list sworn to August 13, 1780; age 22 years; 6 ft.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. II, 949.

Butler, John. The statement is made in the E. I. H. Collections III, 91, that he was a "Lieutenant in 1776 of a company of Artillery commanded by Captain John Felt." No reference to such a company or commander can be found in the Massachusetts Records of the American Revolution. He was born in 1740 and was admitted to Essex Lodge, March 14, 1779 and was its First Senior Warden; he was a silversmith and as



Butler, Henry. Training Band; Third Comp-  
any of Foot in Salem; First Essex Regiment; Muster  
Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. Pickering  
Papers LVI, 13.



such made the jewels of the Lodge. His wife Mehitable died October 6, 1787; he died in 1808. E. I. H. Col. III, 91.

Butler, Richard. Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's (5th) Regiment; enlisted May 1, 1775; service through the year. Mass. S. & S. II, 953.

Butman, Benjamin, Jr. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company; enlisted, July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; stationed at Salem and Lynn for the defence of the Sea Coast. Marriage intention Rebecca Burns, January 2, 1785; he died "a soldier of the Revolution and a pensioner of the Government, aged 73 years". He was buried August 24, 1826. Mass. S. & S. II, 956; Beverly Records.

Butman, William. Captain. See Bootman. List of Commanders.

Butter, Amos. Seaman. Sloop "Morning Star", Captain John Ravell, list dated October 17, 1780; age 19 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. II, 959.

Buxton, Daniel. Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment; enlisted July 10, 1775; also, same company and regiment receipt dated Camp at Winter Hill, December 30, 1776 for wages for October 1776; his service in 1775 was for 21 days. Mass. S. & S. II, 974-5.

Buxton, John. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; receipt for wages for September 1775; dated Camp at Winter Hill; order for bounty



Button, David. Alarm list; First Company  
of Foot in Salem and First Essex Regiment; Muster  
Roll, at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. Pickering  
Papers LVI, 18.





coat or its equivalent in money, dated Winter Hill, October 27, 1775. Mass. S. & S. II, 976.

Byrne, Clifford. Captain. Brigantine "Greyhound" 1778. See List of Commanders.

Byrne, James. Married Mehitable Yell, June 20, 1790. He died before 1800 and his widow married intention November 30 of that year, Samuel Taylor of Portland. (For service record see James Burns). Salem Records.

Byron, Simon. Mate. Brigantine "Lexington", Captain David Smith, Jr. list sworn to October 2, 1780; age 30 years; 4 ft. 4 in. (?); dark.

Cabot, Francis. Marched from Salem on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775; also, in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem volunteers to Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. He was the son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Higginson) Cabot and was born June 14, 1757, while yet a youth "he <sup>was</sup> started on a commercial tour in Salem where he styled Francis Cabot, Jr. until 1786 to distinguish him from his uncle Francis Cabot, a merchant of Salem who died that year." He married, intention recorded in Salem January 28, 1780, Anna or (Nancy) Clarke, born July 1761, died in Salem September 9, 1788, daughter of Captain John and Sarah (Pickering) Clarke, of Salem. He is listed in the United States Census of 1790 as head of a family in Salem of one male over 16 years and two males under 16 years and three females. He removed to



Cabot, Edward. In the service of the United States, return made, August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward Captain, Third Company, First Regt. of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 12.

Cabot, Stephen. Train Band in Ward 2 in the First Company of Militia; return made by Jonathan Gardner Jr. Captain; ~~(return made)~~ August 27, 1776. He was born the son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Higginson) Cabot, November 26, 1754; he married Deborah Higginson, March 29, 1777; he died in 1778. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273, XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.



Philadelphia about 1795 and later to Natchez, Miss. where he died in 1832. The Salem Register of August 9, 1832 in a short obituary notice of him states that he served as an "aide to General Lincoln with the rank of Major in the days of Shays' conspiracy and marched as a volunteer private against the insurgents in 1787; he also did duty as a private in New Orleans during the invasion of that city by the British in the War of 1812; he is said to have been a very agreeable man and to have made many friends." Cabot Genealogy, vol. I, pages 194-196; E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Pickering Papers, Salem News, June 29, 1934.

Cahoon, Peter. Enlisted September 6, 1781 for 3 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 11.

Cain, Nicholas. Salem, (Also given Marblehead). List of deserters, dated November 20, 1780; Coloent Rufus Putnam's (5th) Regiment, age 18 years; 5 ft. 4 in.; dark; hair dark; enlisted for town of Salem (also given Marblehead\*) Enlistment 3 years; deserted September 28, 1777. Reported never joined. Mass. S. & S. III, 12.

Caldwell, Andrew. Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Col. Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment; Rhode Island Service, 1777; Mass. Archives, Rhode Island Service, vol. II, p. 81.

Caldwell, Nathaniel. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixons Regiment, served through the year of 1775. Mass. S. & S. III, 15.



Captain, John

, Colonel Thomas. On board privateer; return

by Cains, John. On board privateer; return

Made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward Captain; Third  
Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County.

Pickering Papers LVI, 13. 1776.

Captain, John

Also, privateer, September 1777

Also, privateer, September 1777

1st Regiment, August 1776, 1st Regt of Foot, Essex County.





Caldwell, Isaac. Private. Captain Joseph Miller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment, arrived at destination, May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. III, 16.

Caldwell, Jacob. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; company stationed at Lynn and Salem for the defence of Sea Coast; also, private, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 6 months 27 days; company raised in and stationed at Salem; reported transferred to the "Massachusetts"; also, seaman, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 20, 1776; service 4 months 1 day. He married, published October 31, 1778, Mary Chapman; he was lost at sea in 1807 in the brig "Hector", Captain Jonathan Bickford, it sailed from Trinidad, on March 8, of that year; his widow died, October 5, 1824, aged 70 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 16; Perley's Mss. Notes, E. I. Lib; Salem Records.

Caldwell, Robert. Captain. Brigantine, "General Washington", of Boston, commissioned October 18, 1779. See List of Commanders.

Caldwell, Stephen. Captain Abner Cranson's Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment; receipt for wages for August and September 1775; also, receipt for bounty coat, November 2, 1775; also, private, Captain Aaron Haynes's, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment, muster roll in camp at Ticonderoga, enlisted



January 1, 1776; also, Captain Nathaniel Wade's Company, Colonel Moses Little's (12th) Regiment, February 24, 1777; also, Corporal, Captain Joseph Miller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment, arrived at destination, May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days at Rhode Island; also, seaman brig "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 6, 1777. He married, intention, November 7, 1778, Mary Pease; he died, December 1793, aged 40 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 19-20; Salem Gazette, December 17, 1793; Perley Mss., E. I. Lib.; Salem Records.

Callahan, John. Salem, (also given Marblehead. Captain John Wiley's Company, Colonel Paul Dudley Sargent's Regiment, 1775; he also served earlier in that year for 63 days in Captain Moses Hart's Company in the same regiment; order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated December 13, 1775. Mass. S. & S. III, 27-28.

Callahan, Thomas. Salem, also given Marblehead. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, enlisted, April 25, 1775, served through the year. Mass. S. & S. III, 27-28.

Callee, (Calley) David. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 25, 1775, served through the year. Mass. S. & S. III, 28-32 and 35.

Callum, John. Served in Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, 1777;



Callum, David Jr. Train Band; return made August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward Captain of Fifth Co. First Regiment of Foot in Salem. He was born the son of David and Mary, bp. February 18, 1759; he married widow Sarah Stokes, certif. September 14, 1784. Pickering Papers LVI, 22; Salem Records.

Calvell, John. Muster roll at Parade at Salem March 14, 1775; Second Company of Foot in Salem; First Regiment in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 17.



also, mariner, brig "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell (Croel) list dated, August 1780, age 18 years; st. 5 ft.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. III, 35.

Cameron, (Cammeron) John. Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age 19 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. III, 45.

Campbell, Alexander. Private. Captain Jeremiah Putnam's Company, Colonel Nathan Tyler's Regiment, enlisted July 20, 1779; served 4 months 11 days at Rhode Island; also, same company and regiment; pay roll for December 1779, 1 month 5 days, service at Rhode Island; also, seaman, ship "Rhodes" Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age 23 years; st. 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. light; also, enlisted February 20, 1781 as matross in Captain Thomas Jackson's Company, Colonel John Crane's Artillery Regiment, for 3 years. His earlier service was in 1775 when he enlisted July 11, in Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, stationed at Salem and served 6 months 5 days. Mass. S. & S. III, pages, 48, 50, 59, and 60.

Campbell, William. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775, service 6 months 5 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 58.

Campwell, Alexander. Captain of Marines, ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list of crew dated December 2, 1780; age 25 years; light; reported cruise began August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. III, 61.





Candish, Garly, (?). Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age 48 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. III, 65.

Cane, (Cain) John. List of ship "Junius Brutus" Captain John Leach, dated, Salem, June 15, 1780; age 15 years; st. 4 ft. 4 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. III, 65.

Cane, (Cain) John. List of ship "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, sworn to November 25, 1780; age 18 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. III, 65.

Cane, Nicholas. Salem. (Also given Marblehead.) Return of men enlisted in the Continental Army from the First Essex County (also given Colonel Jonathan Glover's Fifth Essex County) Regiment; joined Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's Regiment; also, muster return dated, Albany February 9, 1778; reported deserted, (See Nicholas Cain.) Mass. S. & S. III, 66.

Cann, John. <sup>en-</sup>Return of men<sub>1</sub> listed into the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; sworn to at Salem, February 17, 1778; also, private, Colonel's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's Fifth Regiment, Continental Army, pay accounts for services from March 18, to May 15, 1777; reported transferred to Colonel Smith's Regiment, May 15, 1777; also Captain John William's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment, Muster return, dated Albany, February 8, 1778. Mass. S. & S. III, 68.



Caperon, Jonathan. Return dated, Springfield, August 23, 1779, Colonel Hutchinson's Regiment; age 24 years, 5 ft. 7 in.; light; also, return for equipment, dated Springfield, dated August 22, 1779, given to Captain James Tisdale; also, Captain Hartshorn's Company, Colonel Michael Jackson's (8th) Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1779; discharged May 17, 1780. Mass. S. & S. III, 85.

Caraven, (Careven) Michael. Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, for wages for September 1775, (receipt given); also, same company, 1776; receipt dated, October, 1776; Camp at Winter Hill; also, private in Colonel Nixon's (4th) Regiment, of men who enlisted for month of January 1777; also, return of men enlisting into the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment, joined Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel Nixon's Regiment, enlistment 3 years or during the war. Mass. S. & S. III, 87-90.

Card, Nathaniel. "Salem. (late of Marblehead.) Served in 1798 in the United States sloop of war, "Baltimore" and in the late war under Commodore Barney in the flotilla at Baltimore, Pig Point, Washington city and at Bradensburg. He served as a year's man all 1776 in Symonds's Company, Colonel Glover's Regiment, Massachusetts Line." List of Pensioners, 1820.

Carey, Michael. List of ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated, Salem June 15, 1780; age 27 years;



Card, John. On board a privateer, re-  
turn made, August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster,  
Captain of the Seventh Company of Foot, the First  
Regiment in the County of Essex. He married Mary  
Barr, daughter of James and Mary (Ropes) Barr,  
September 9, 1770. Mass. Archives LXXII, 273;  
Salem Records.



stature 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark, "reported a foreigner."  
Mass. S. & S. III, 91.

Carlile, William. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 1, 1778; service 6 months 7 days at Rhode Island; enlistment to expire January 1, 1779; reported sick and absent. Mass. S. & S. III, 97.

Carlton, Samuel. First Lieutenant. Brigantine "Lyon", Captain John Carnes, June 1778; also, Captain, schooner "Porcupine", commissioned August 31, 1779. He also, served as Lieutenant Colonel in the Continental Army. See full record in the List of Commanders.

Carlton, William. Captain. Schooner "General Gates", commissioned, August 8, 1776, etc. See List of Commanders.

Carnes, John. Captain. Brigantine "Lyon", commissioned June 22, 1779. See List of Commanders.

Carpenter, Thomas. Seaman. Brigantine "Lively", Captain Benjamin Dunham; list sworn to August 11, 1780; age 26 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. He married, intention, April 17, 1779, Rebecca Eaden. Mass. S. & S. III, 127; Salem Records.

Carr, Joshua. Name in list of men in Captain Richardson's Company, June, 1775 as shown on an armorer's account dated, June 17, 1775;. Perley Mss. E. I. Lib.; he died in 1829 according to notes in the Maine D. A. R. Magazine for November, 1934; Mass. S. & S. III, 134.





Carroll, James. First Mate. Brigantine "Speedwell", Captain John Ingersoll; list sworn to May 27, 1780; age, 30 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; dark; reported rated 4 shares. He was born in Berwick, Maine, about 1750; he married October 6, 1772, Hannah Webb. He died July 13, 1804, aged 55 years, she died his widow, October 9, 1841, aged 88 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 146; Salem Records.

Carter, Ephraim. Ordinary Seaman. Ship "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated December 2, 1780; age 16 years; compl. light; cruise reported to have begun August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. III, 152

Carter, John. Corporal. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, to August 1, 1775. Mass. Archives; Eight Months Service; vol. 14, page 26.

Carter, William. Ordinary Seaman. Ship "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated December 2, 1780; age, 17 years; comp. light, cruise reported to have begun, August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. III, 162.

Cartwright, John. Captain. Brigantine "Hector", com. November 4, 1782. See List of Commanders.

Carvin, Michael. See Michael Caraven. Mass. S. & S. III, 138-170.

Carwick, John. Captain. Schooner "Dolphin", commissioned, August 28, 1778. See List of Commanders.

Carwick, John, Jr. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted July 11,

Carroll, James. For

33385

OBITUARY NOTICE

James Carroll, died at his residence, 1000 1/2

Washington Street, New York City, on

Monday, June 10, 1902, at the age of

72 years.

He was born in New York City, on

June 10, 1830.

He

was a member of the

St. Patrick's

Church, New York City.

He was a member of the

St. Patrick's Church, New York City.

He was a member of the

St. Patrick's Church, New York City.

He was a member of the

St. Patrick's Church, New York City.

He was a member of the

St. Patrick's Church, New York City.

He was a member of the

Carrell, Samuel. Alarm list, return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Capt. of Seventh Company of Foot in First Regiment in County of Essex. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.

Carwich, Henry. Train Band; return made August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward, Captain of the Fifth Company; First Regiment of Foot in Salem. He was born the son of John and Sarah, bp. November 19, 1758 he married Mehitable Ward, certif. March 25, 1786; he died (inspector of the Customs) August 14, 1818, aged 60 years. Pickering Papers LVI, 22; Salem Records.



1775, served through the year. He married December 9, 1777, Susannah Vanderfoot; he died before December 1793 as on the first of that month we have the record of the marriage of his widow to Robert Tam. Mass. S. & S. III, 171; Perley Mss. Notes, E. I. Lib. chapter 12, p. 10; Salem Records.

Gary, Edward. Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 35 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. III, 172.

Casey, Philip. Seaman. Brigantine "General Wayne" Captain John Leach; sworn to June 17, 1780; age 23 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion light. Mass. S. & S. III, 187.

Cathcart, John. Boston also Salem. Captain, Brigantine "Tyrannicide", Commissioned, May 4, 1779. See List of Commanders.

Cato, ----- . Enlisted for the town of Salem, into the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment, February 17, 1778; enlisted for 3 years or during the War. Reported a negro. Mass. S. & S. III, 211. He joined Captain Pilsbury's Company, Colonel Wigglesworth's Regiment.

Chamberlain, John. In Captain Samuel Flaggs's Company, Salem volunteers to Rhode Island Expedition, August 1778. He was born about 1745; he married December 25, 1766, Sarah Punchard, born August 3, 1750 daughter of John and Hannah (Marston) Punchard; he died in April, 1800, aged 55 years. E. I. H. C. I, 113; Perley III, 38; Salem Records.



Champere, John. Enlisted August 11, 1781 for 3 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 276.

Chandler, Joel. Private. Captain Smart's Company Colonel Calvin Smith's Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts from April 7, 1778 to December 31, 1779; also, Captain Nicholas Blasdel's Company, Colonel Edward Wigglesworth's Regiment, enlisted April 1, 1778; also, Captain Smart's Company Colonel Smith's Regiment, served through the year, 1780. Mass. S. & S. III, 288.

Chandler, John. "His name appeared in a list of Revolutionary Pensioners in 1820, credited with the following service; "in Drury's Company, Colonel Crane's Regiment, Massachusetts Line, 1776 and part of 1777." "Captain John, an officer of the Revolution died March 8, 1821, aged 69 years." Salem Records.

Chandler, Moses. Private. Captain Smart's Company Colonel Calvin Smith's Regiment, enlisted September 1, 1778, for 3 years; also, Captain Allen's Company, Colonel Smith's Regiment, through 1780; also, list of men dated West Point, December 29, 1781; age 28 years; 5 ft. 11 in.; comp. light; hair light; eyes, light; also, same company and regiment, 1781 to December 1782, promoted to Corporal, May 1782; on furlough in December 1782. Mass. S. & S. III, 295-294.

Chandler, William. Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted June 8, 1775, served





through the year. He was the son of William and Jane Chandler and was born in Rowley, May 27, 1757. He was a member of Essex Lodge, and at one time commanded the Salem Artillery Company. Mass. S. & S. III, 299, E. I. H. Col. III, 126; Rowley Records.

Chapple, William. Captain, Schooner "Dolphin", commissioned May 25, 1782. His earlier service was as follows; seaman, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged, February 22, 1777; service 5 months 9 days; also, First Lieutenant, schooner "Greyhound", Captain Benjamin Hammond, April 1778. Mass. S. & S. III, 303. See List of Commanders.

Chapman, Benjamin. First Lieutenant. Schooner, "Free American"; April 1777; also, Captain, schooner "Viper" Commissioned, April 15, 1778. See List of Commanders. Mass. S. & S. III, 325. His name also appeared in a descriptive list of officer and crew of the ship "Jack", Captain Nathan, Brown, sworn to July 1, 1781; age 39 years; 5 ft. 5 in.; dark. Ibid.

Chapman, Daniel. Seaman. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide" Captain Jonathan Paraden, engaged October 1, 1777; serve 7 months 8 days. "Daniel, Chapman, a Revolutionary soldier, died October 25, 1828, aged 69 years." Mass. S. & S. III, 326; Salem Records.



Chapman, George. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 6 months 20 days; company raised and stationed at Salem in defence of Sea Coast; reported transferred to the "Massachusetts"; also, Quartermaster, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel, Souther, April 12, 1777, discharged December 21, 1777; reported entitled to 1 1/4 shares, prize money. He was born about 1740, the son of Isaac, he married Lydia Henfield, November 1, 1762, he died March 21, 1824, aged 84 years; she died his widow, March 9, 1830, aged 84 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 328; Salem Records.

Chapman, Thomas. Served in Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, Sea Coast Defence. Name appeared on list dated January 22, 1776. Mass. Archives, vol. 36, page 38.

Chase, Moses. Captain. Schooner. "Catchall", commissioned, November 10, 1782. See List of Commanders.

Chase, Paul. Mate. "The account of Captain James Barr's being drowned, in attempting to get ashore from a vessel from Plum Island as inserted in our last paper, proved to be a mistake. His having intended to take passage in that vessel and his mate, Mr. Paul Chase, being actually one of the unfortunate sufferers occasioned the report of Captain James Barr's death which was so confidently asserted as to warrant the publication. He came, passenger in another vessel and arrived in town, Saturday last," Evening Post and General Advertiser, March 1, 1782.



Chapman, Samuel. Seaman on the brigantine  
"Tyrannicide", commanded by Captain Jonathan

Haraden; engaged March 8, 1778; discharged

May 8, 1778; service two months; he died, a

Revolutionary Soldier in Salem (?) at the age

of 89 years. Boston Advertiser October 28, 1828;

Mass. S. & S. vol. III, 334.



Cheever, Daniel. Second Sergeant. Captain Samuel King's Company, receipt dated, Salem, September 25, 1775, for advance wages for one month; also, Quarter Gunner, Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses raised in Salem, enlisted July 15, 1776; service 2 months 16 days; also, served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers in the Rhode Island Service, August, 1778; also, Sergeant in Captain Simeon Brown's Company as recorded in the Town Records and American Revolution Mss., under date of March 6, 1779. He was born in 1735 and married, intention March 18, 1763, Mrs. Sarah Hawthorn; he died about 1788 and she died his widow May 25, 1797, aged 59 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 379; E. I. E. Col. I, 113; Mass. Archives, vol. 36, 131; Salem Records.

Cheever, James. Gunner's Mate. Brigantine, "Tyranicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged March 13, 1777; also, Captain, sloop "Hazard", commissioned, August 24, 1781. Mass. S. & S. III, 380; See List of Commanders. He was probably the "James Cheever who was a private in Captain Benjamin Ward's Company, enlisted January 23, 1776 and served 4 months 3 days in Sea Coast Defence; also, Boatswain in the brigantine "Ranger", Captain Robert Stone, list dated June 12, 1780; age 29 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; dark. Ibid. 396.

Cheever, Samuel. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1777; served 2 months 12 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 382; Mass. Archives, vol. 17, 35.





Cheever, Benjamin. Train Band. Return made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Captain, Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem. He was born the son of Peter and Sarah, bp. January 25, 1746-7; he married Ruth Osgood, May 23, 1772; he died January 8, 1832, aged 85 years. Pickering Papers LVI, 22; Salem Records.

Cheever, Nathaniel. Train Band. Parade in Salem Mar. 14, 1775; First Company of Foot in Salem in First Essex Regiment, Captain William Goodhue; return made August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 17.

Cheever, Peter Jr. Train Band. Parade in Salem Mar. 14, 1775; First Company of Foot in Salem in First Essex Regiment, Captain William Goodhue; return made August 27, 1776. He was born the son of Peter and Margaret (Caiton) February 11, 1732-3; he married first, Margaret Ives, September 22, 1757; he married second, Martha Osgood, December 23, 1762; he died about 1801. Pickering Papers LVI, 17; L.I.E.C. V, 236; Salem Records.



Cheever, Thomas. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 15, 1777, discharged November 30, 1777 at Cambridge, service 3 months 16 days at the Northward. Also, private in Captain John Devereaux's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; Muster Roll for January, 1778, served until April 3, 1778 at Cambridge. Mass. S. & S. III, 382-383.

Cheever, Thomas. Private, Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777, service to April 3, 1778; also, private in Captain Simeon Brown's Company, same regiment, service between April 2, 1778 and July 3, 1778; roll dated camp Winter Hill; also, list sworn to January 12, 1779 of men enlisted for the town of Salem to serve under Captain Simeon Brown at Rhode Island, until January 1, 1779; also, Corporal, Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel Wade's Regiment from Essex County Militia, enlisted July 12, 1780; service 3 months 11 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 382-383, 396.

Chener, James. Private. Captain Brown's Company, Colonel Hutchinson's Regiment of 12 months men, Massachusetts Line, list of deserters in 1776. Mass. S. & S. III, 385.

Chidindon, (See Chittendon).

Child, Jonas. Salem, also given Cambridge. Private. Captain Hastings's Company, Colonel Jackson's Regiment, Continental Army Pay Accounts, July 1, 1778 to December 31, 1779.



Chevalier, Edward. Train Band. Return  
made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward Captain of  
Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem.  
He was born in the Island of Jersey; he died June  
2, 1800, aged 55 years. Pickering Papers LVI, 22;  
Salem Records.



Reported Invalided, August 1, 1779; he served in several outfits of invalids to December 31, 1780; also, certificate dated Pension Office, Boston, June 28, 1780, signed by John Lucas, stating that said Child lost right leg and part of thigh in action at Rhode Island, August 29, 1779; ordered in Council, July 6, 1780 that Child be paid half pay from May 15, 1780; also, list of pensioners made up to December 31, 1787, pensioned August 3, 1782; age, 24 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 405.

Chin, Samuel. Mate. Ship "Union", Captain Richard James, engaged December 2, 1777; also, list of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, dated January 1, 1780; age 23 years, 5 ft. 5 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. III, 419.

Chipman, Joseph. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers August, 1778, to Rhode Island Expedition. He may have been the Joseph Chipman of Beverly who was buried May 8, 1817, aged 77 years. B. I. H. C. I, 113, Salem Records.

Chipman, Thomas. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776, service 6 months 22 days, reported transferred to the "Massachusetts"; also, 1776 seaman, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 17, 1776 served through the year; also, seaman brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged February 22, 1777 discharged July 31, 1777; roll dated Salem; also, seaman brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk,





Chipman, John. Train Band. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem March 14, 1775; return made August 27, 1776, of First Company of Foot in Salem First Essex Regiment. He was one of the Company of eight-five men raised in Salem December 1776, Capt. Benjamin Ward Jr., to reinforce the American Army. He was cabin boy on the brigantine "Massachusetts", commanded by Capt. John Fisk; engaged February 17, 1777, discharged July 31, 1777; service 5 months 14 days; roll dated Salem; also, cabin boy, on brigantine "Massachusetts", Capt. Fish; engaged July 31, 1777; discharged October 16, 1777; roll dated Boston; also, armourer brigantine "Tyrannicide" commanded by Capt. Jona. Haraden; engaged October 18, 1777; discharged May 6, 1778; service 6 months, 21 days. He was born about 1745; married Hannah Moses, May 22, 1768; and died December 26, 1819, age 74 years. Pickering Papers LVI, 17; E.I.N.C. XLIII, 120; Mass. S.&S. III, 420; Salem Records.

Chipman, Richard. At sea on British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Capt. of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.



engaged July 31, 1777 discharged October 16, 1777; also, seaman; list of prisoners delivered to Colonel Gabriel Johonnot at Rhode Island, March 17, 1778 by Charles Waller, Commissary of Prisoners. He was the son of Samuel Chipman, was born November 18, 1756. He married January 24, 1779, Elizabeth Millett. Captain Chipman was buried December 7, 1821, aged 65 years, his wife Elizabeth died November 22, 1808, aged 51 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 421; Salem Records.

Chittendon, Joseph. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment (19th), commanded by Lieut. Col. Israel Hutchinson; company dated Winter Hill, October 5, 1775; also, seaman, brigantine "Tryannicide", Captain Jonathan Harade,<sup>n</sup> engaged March 16, 1777, service 5 months 14 days; also, seaman brigantine "Tyrannicide", Captain Haraden, engaged November 1, 1777, service 8 months 17 days. Mass. Archives, Eight Months Service; vol. 14, p. 35; Mass. S. & S. III, 424.

Chittendon, Thomas. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 14, 1775; service 6 months 2 days, stationed at Salem and Lynn for defence of sea coast. Mass. S. & S. III, 423.

Choat, James. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Wade's Regiment, engaged July 20, 1778, service 5 months 13 days at Rhode Island; also, service 26



days, in boats on expedition against Newport; captains receipt for pay for Company, dated December 29, 1779 (8). Mass. S. & S. III, 426; S. I. H. C. LVIII, 260.

Chovier, Jack. Return of men agreeable to resolve of December 2, 1780; enlisted October 5, 1781; enlisted during the war. Mass. S. & S. III, 433.

Chubb, Daniel. Captured on schooner "Warren", December 27, 1777, committed to Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. D. A. R. Magazine, October 1924; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, July 3, 1783.

Church, Anthony. List of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age 21 years; 5 ft. 3 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. III, 438.

Cirrer, John. Mariner. Brigantine "Montgomery", Captain James Barr, July 2, 1782. S. I. H. C. XXVII, 145.

Claridge, James. Private. Captain Tobias Fernald's Company, Captain Edmund Phinney's Regiment, muster roll, dated Garrison at Fort George, December 8, 1776; enlisted May 21, 1776. He married in September, 1786, Mary Foot. In the record of the death of his son James, who died at the age of 8 the statement was made that the father was a ship carpenter and calker from Kittery, Maine, he was living in Salem in 1820, a Revolutionary pensioner and in 1790 was also living in Salem with a total number of 5 in his family. Mass. S. & S. III, 505; Salem Records.



Chub, Matthew. At sea on British man-  
of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward  
Captain of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in  
Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Churchill, Jeremiah. Alarm List. Muster  
Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775 (no signature)  
Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment.  
Pickering Papers LVI, 13.





Clark, David. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 1, 1778, service 6 months 8 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 520; E. I. H. Col. LVIII, 260.

Clark, Jacob. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776, service 7 months 7 days, stationed at Salem for Coast Defence; also, Master; list of prisoners sent to Boston from Halifax, September 30, 1778 in the cartel "Swift"; also, First Lieutenant, ship "Rover", Captain James Barr; age 25 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; light. List dated May 1781. Also, Captain, schooner "Sea Flower", commissioned 1778, the vessel in which he was captured. See List of Commanders.

Clark, John. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 7 months, 7 days, Sea Coast Defence service at Salem; also, mariner, "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook list sworn to May 13, 1780; age 24 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. III, 540.

Clark, John. (Clarke). Lieutenant. Ship "Marquis" Captain Nathaniel West, September, 1780; also, commander, ship "Janus", commissioned May 15, 1781. Mass. S. & S. III, 544; See List of Commanders.

Clark, (Clarke) Mark. Master. Brig "Massachusetts" Captain Daniel Souther, Commissioned July 3, 1776; served to



Aug 27, 1776, was

by the following

Clark, Benjamin. Alarm List. Return made  
August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward Captain Third Company  
First Essex County Regiment. Pickering Papers LVI,  
12.

Aug 27, 1776, was

Aug 27

Aug 27

Aug 27, 1776

Aug 27

Aug 27, 1776, was

Aug 27, 1776, was

Aug 27, 1776, was

Aug 27, 1776

Aug 27, 1776



December 21, 1776; also Second Lieutenant, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Foster Williams, engaged December 2, 1776, service 1 month 26 days; also, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged February 17, 1777, service 5 months 14 days; also, same ship and commander, July 13, 1777 to October 16, 1777; service 2 months 17 days; also, Captain, brigantine "Saratoga", Commissioned, May 10, 1783. Mass. S. & S. III, 555, 597. See List of Commanders.

Clark, Samuel. Seaman. Ship "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated, August 2, 1780; age 26 years; 5 ft. 10 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. III, 570.

Clark, Stephen. Salem also (given Gloucester). Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's (5th) Regiment, enlisted July 11, 1775, served through the year; also, list of men enlisted into the Continental Army from Essex County, (year not given); residence Gloucester; enlisted for town of Gloucester; also, Captain Moses McFarland's (7th) Company, Colonel Thomas Nixon's (4th) Regiment, November 9, 1776; reported died. Mass. S. & S. III, 576.

Clarke, Francis. Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. E. I. E. Col. I, 113.

Clarke, Henry. Seaman. Brigantine, "General Wayne" Captain John Leach; list of officers and crew sworn to June 7, 1780; age 18 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. dark. He married November 11, 1787, Priscilla Putnam; she died his widow, aged 39



years in October, 1805. Mass. S. & S. III, 593; Salem Records.

Clarke, Mark, Captain. See Captain Mark Clark,  
List of Commanders.

Clemons, John. List of enlisted men dated West  
Point, January 10, 1781; Light Infantry Company, Colonel  
Rufus Putnam's (5th) Regiment; age 16 years; 5 ft. 7 in.;  
dark; eyes dark; enlistment during war. Mass. S. & S. III,  
625.

Clerk, Thomas. Private. Captain Benjamin Bowné's  
Company; Lieutenant Colonel William Bond's (37th) Regiment;  
Company return dated Camp at Prospect Hill, October 7, 1775;  
reported deserted. Mass. S. & S. III, 631.

Cleveland, Stephen. Captain. Ship "Despatch", com.  
1776; See List of Commanders.

Clinton, John. Private. Captain Abner Cranson's  
Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment; company return dated  
Prospect Hill, October 6, 1775; reported on command with car-  
penters. Mass. S. & S. III, 643.

Clough, Benjamin. Private. Captain Joseph Hiller's  
Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment; arrived at des-  
tination, May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days, travel included,  
at Rhode Island. He married, intention, October 22, 1774,  
Sarah Procter. Mass. S. & S. III, 647; Salem Records.

Clough, Gibson, Sergeant. Captain Nathan Brown's  
Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 25,  
1775; served through the year; also, ensign, Colonel Hutchin-





Clay, Stephen. Captain. Brigantine "Lucy", owned in Salem, commissioned November 8, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Cleaves, Putnam. Captain. Ship "Harlequin", commissioned August 4, 1779. See List of Commanders.

Clarry, William. At sea on a British Man-of-war; return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward Capt. Third Company; First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Clemons, Benjamin. In the service of the United States. Return made by Jonathan Gardner Jr. Captain First Company of Militia, August 27, 1776. Mass. Archives LXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18.

Cliffen, John. On board British warship; return made August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward Captain Fifth Company First Regiment of Foot in Salem. He married, of Great Britian, Elizabeth King, August 19, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 22; Salem Records.

Clough, Jacob. Train Band. Return made August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster Captain Seventh Co. of Foot in First Regiment in the County of Essex. Mass. Archives LXXII, 273.



son's Regiment, Continental Army Pay Accounts, service, January 1, 1777 to October 8, 1778; reported taken prisoner at Fort Washington November 16, 1776 and detained until September 21, 1778; also, list dated February 22, 1778 of prisoners to be exchanged for British prisoners under parole to be returned by Colonel Johonnott; said Clough to be exchanged for a Lieutenant Archibald Balneavis; also, list of ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, sworn to at Salem, June 15, 1780; age 38 years; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. light;. He was baptised June 25, 1738; son of Ebenezer and Anne Clough, he married first December 7, 1762, Sarah Hilliard, and second December 15, 1763, Susannah Mansfield. He died July 18, 1799; aged 62 years; his widow Susannah, died February 18, 1816, aged 78 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 649; Salem Records; E. I. H. Col. III, 128-195; XV, 63; E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Clough, William. Drummer, Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; enlisted August 15, 1777; discharged November 30, 1777 at Cambridge; service 3 months 16 days at the Northward. Mass. S. & S; III, 653.

Cloutman, Benjamin. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Sea Coast Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 1 month 7 days; also, served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. He married June 6, 1778, Elizabeth Frye; he died July 5, 1797, aged 44 years. She died his widow, August 2, 1818, aged 59 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 653; E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Salem Records.



2000 1000 1000 1000

Clough, Peter. On board a privateer.

Return made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward  
Captain Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in  
Essex County. He married Sara Pease, January 23,  
1777; he died December 22, 1807. Pickering Papers  
LVI, 13; Salem Records.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.

1807.



Cloutman, Henry. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Sea Coast Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 9 months 28 days. He married November 19, 1767, Sara Lang; he died in New York, February 23, 1798; she was buried in Salem December 23, 1834, aged 89 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 654; Salem Records.

Cloutman, John. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Sea Coast Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service, 9 months 28 days. He was probably the John who died on his passage from Jamaica. Salem Gazette, April 12, 1799. He was called Junior. Mass. S. & S. III, 654.

Cloutman, Jonathan. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Sea Coast Company; receipt advance pay for one month, September 25, 1775; also, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; company stationed at Salem; reported transferred to the "Massachusetts"; also, seaman, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 19, 1776; service 4 months 2 days; also Carpenter's Mate, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged March 7, 1777, service until October 16, 1777. He may have been the man of that name who married Mary Shaw, March 3, 1760. Mass. S. & S. III, 654.

Cloutman, (Joseph.) Jos'h. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776, service 4 months 7 days, stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast. Mass. S. & S. III, 654.





Cloutman, Stephen. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775, company stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast; also, enlisted, January 22, 1776, service 9 months 28 days, Sea Coast Company, at Salem. He was born November 23, 1755; and he married April 1, 1781, Hannah Smith; he was a graver and caulker and died October 26, 1804, aged 49 (?) years. She died, his widow, April 22, 1814, aged 54 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 654; Salem Records.

Coburn, Thomas. Private. Captain Joseph Bradley Barnum's Company of Dracut, Colonel Simeon Spaulding's Regiment, endorsed, 1777; also, Captain, schooner "Game Cock", Commissioned, January 1, 1783. Mass. S. & S. III, 695; See List of Commanders.

Cole, Benjamin. Captain. Schooner "Surprise", commissioned June 30, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Cole, William. Captain. Ship, "Brutus", commissioned, July 10, 1781. See List of Commanders.

Coleman, Solomon. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 30, 1778, service 5 months 7 days, service at East Greenwich, Rhode Island, enlisted for the town of Salem, enlistment to expire, January 1, 1779. Mass. S. & S. III, 794; E. I. M. Col. LVIII, 260.

Coleman, Sylvanus. Captain. Sloop "Despatch", commissioned, August 20, 1779. See List of Commanders.



Cobner, Morris. On board a privateer .  
Return made by Richard Ward, Captain of Third  
Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County,  
August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Cole, Asia. At sea on a British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward Captain in the Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Cole, Edward, At sea on a British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward Captain in the Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Colleny, William. In the service of the United States. Return made August 27, 1776 by Jona. Gardner Jr. Captain in the First Company of Militia. Pickering Papers LVI, 18.



Collier, Dennis. Mariner. Brigantine, "Cutter", Captain Samuel Croel, list sworn to August 15, 1780; age 25 years; st. 6 ft.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. III, 810.

Collin, John. Return of men enlisted in the Continental Army from Essex County (year not given); residence Salem; enlisted for the town of Salem. Mass. S. & S. III, 811.

Collings, David. Corporal. Sixth Company, Colonel John Brooks (late Alden's) Regiment, Continental Army Pay Accounts from January 12, 1777 to December 31, 1779. Mass. S. & S. III, 812.

Collings, John. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses, raised in Salem for Sea Coast Defence, in 1776. Mass. Archives, vol. 36, p. 263.

Collins, David. Sailor. Schooner, "Grampus", Captain Thomas Holmes, list sworn to May 27, 1780; age, 31 years; 5 ft.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. III, 818.

Collins, Henry. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; company returned October 6, 1775; also, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Camp at Winter Hill, October 27, 1775. Mass. S. & S. III, 812, 820.

Collins, James. List of officers and crew of ship, "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, sworn to November 25, 1780 age 22 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. III, 821.



Collings, James 3rd. In the service of the United States; return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain of the Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Collins, Chantrot, Training Band. Muster Roll at Parade at Salem, March 14, 1775 (no signature) Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Regiment in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.





Collins, John. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days, rolls dated Camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. III, 823.

Collins, John. Boy. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged February 26, 1777, discharged August 31, 1777. Mass. S. & S. III, 823.

Collins, John. List of ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, Salem, June 15, 1780; age 16 years; st. 4 ft. 7 in.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. III, 822.

Collins, John. Mariner. Brigantine, "Cutter", Captain Samuel Croel; list sworn to August 15, 1780; age 28 years; st. 5 ft.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. III, 822.

Collins, John. Seaman. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged October 26, 1776, served to August 29, 1777; reported sick at Bordeaux; also, seaman, brigantine "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged, October 1, 1777, discharged May 8, 1778; also, seaman, brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, list sworn to May 29, 1780, credited with 1 share; also, sailor, brigantine "Salem", Captain Nehemia Andrew, list sworn to October 29, 1780; age, 23 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. III, 823,

Collins, John. Captain. Schooner, "Resolution", October 31, 1777. See List of Commanders.



Collins, John. Seaman. Ship, "Rover", Captain James Barr, May, 1781. E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 138.

Collins, Richard. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's (19th) Regiment, served through the year 1775; also, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 4 months 7 days at Salem. He came from Newfoundland, in 1763 and married Mary Cotton, widow of Samuel, she was born Mary Cox, daughter of Edward and Mary. He died January 7, 1810, aged 72 years; he was born in Ireland; she died, his widow, June 15, 1811, aged 73 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 827; Salem Records.

Collins, William. Sergeant. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, raised at Salem for Sea Coast defense, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days at Salem.; also, enlisted January 22, 1776, discharged November 18, 1776; service 9 months, 28 days, serving as 3d Sergeant; also, steward, sloop, "Morning Star", Captain John Ravell, list sworn to October 17, 1780; age 28 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. dark; also, return of men raised for 3 years service enlisted September 17, 1781. Mass. S. & S. III, 829-830.

Colman, John. Corporal. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment (19th) enlisted May 25, 1775, served through the year. Also called Corman. Mass. S. & S. III, 834.

Colony, Thomas. Captain. Sloop "Trenton", commissioned May 9, 1777. See List of Commanders.



Connolly, Thomas. Captain, Brigantine, "Franklin", commissioned, April 20, 1778. See list of Commanders.

Colyer, Isaac. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 25, 1775; service 9 weeks 7 days; also, Captain John Symonds' Company of Matrosses, raised in Salem, enlisted July 13, 1775; service 2 months 18 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 851; Mass. Archives XXXVI, 263.

Comings, (Comens) Benjamin. Private, Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, service in June and September 1775. See Cummins. Mass. S. & S. III, 857.

Conant, Barnabas. Private, Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days, rolls dated, Camp at Winter Hill. He was born March 2, 1750-1; son of Charles and Joanna (Dursley) Conant. In 1775, he was a private in Captain Hamble's Company, enlisted May 7, 1775, service to November 1, 1775, on the sea coast; also, corporal Captain John Grannis' Company, marched, February 1, 1776, service to June 1, 1776; also, Sergeant, Captain Grannis' Company, from September 1, 1776 to November 21, 1776 at Elizabeth Islands. Mass. S. & S. III, 872; Conant Family in America, 529; Mass. Archives XIX, 152.

Condell, Josiah. Private. Captain Henry Jackson's Regiment, enlisted August 12, 1777; reported deserted and never joined. Mass. S. & S. III, 884.



Conden, Michael. Payroll for 6 months men raised by the Town of Salem for service in the Continental Army, marched August 12, 1780 service 4 months 18 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 886.

Conly, (Conlee) William. Private. Captain Moses Hart's Company, Colonel Paul Dudley Sargent's Regiment, enlisted July 1, 1775; service 31 days; also, company return dated October, 1775 in Colonel John Wiley's Company, same regiment. Mass. S. & S. III, 895.

Connolly, Thomas. Captain. Brigantine, "Franklin", commissioned, April 20, 1778. See List of Commanders.

Connors, James. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted August 17, 1775. Mass. S. & S. III, 906.

Conway, Thomas. Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age 18 years; 5 ft. 5 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. III, 915.

Cook, Benjamin. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days at Salem; also, receipt for advance pay for 1 month's service in the same company, dated Salem, September 25, 1775; also, same company, Sea Coast Service at Salem, enlisted January 22, 1776, service 1 month 7 days; also, Captain Addison Richardson's Company, receipt for wages for November and December, 1775; dated Fort Washington, August 17, 1776;





Coney, Robert. On British warship. Return made August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward, Captain of the Fifth Company First Regiment of Foot in Salem. Pickering Papers LVI, 22.

Cook, Charles. At sea on <sup>2</sup>the British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward Captain the Third Company First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 15.

Cook, Francis. Train Band. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem March 14, 1775. First Company of Foot in Salem in First Essex County Regiment; also, Train Band in Ward 3, First Company of Militia in Salem. Return made August 27, 1776 by Jona. Gardner Jr. Capt. He is probably the Francis Cook who married Susannah Hall, April 13, 1780. Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Mass. Archives XXXII, 273, XXVIII, 117; Salem Records.

Cook, Robert. On board a privateer, Return made August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster, Captain Seventh Company of Foot, First Regiment in Essex County. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.

Cook, Samuel. Private in Capt. Benj. Ward's Jr.'s Seacoast Company raised in Salem, enlisted Jan. 22, 1776, service 1 mo. 7 da.; also from Feb. to May 1776; also in service to the United States. Return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster Captain Seventh Co. of Foot in First Regiment in County of Essex. Mass. Arch. XXXVII, 36-8, XXXII, 273.



also, Captain Richardson's Company, Colonel Israel Hutchinson's Regiment, (27th), Dated Fort Lee; reported taken prisoner at Fort Washington, November 16, 1776. He was probably the man of that name who died at Aux Cayes, March 10, 1789. Mass. S. & S. III, 919; Mass. Archives, vol. 37, 37; Salem Records.

Cook, Benjamin, Jr. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days, at Salem and Lynn, in defense of the Sea Coast; also, same company receipt for advance wages, one month, dated September 25, 1775; also, Captain Addison Richardson's Company, receipt dated, Fort Washington, August 17, 1776; list dated Fort Lee; reported taken prisoner at Fort Washington, November 16, 1776. Mass. S. & S. III, 919. *Charles*

Cook, Ebenezer. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 9 months 28 days; company raised in Salem and stationed there. Mass. S. & S. III, 922.

Cook, Estick. Gunner. Brigantine, "Speedwell", Captain John Ingersoll, list sworn to May 27, 1780; age 26 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. dark; rated 1 1/2 shares; also, list of prisoners to be returned in exchange for British prisoners sent in the cartel "Favourite"; (year not given); reported a seaman in the merchant service. He was born about 1754; he also, served as seaman in the ship "Rover", Captain



James Barr, May, 1781. He married, May 26, 1784, Sarah Cloutman; he was wrecked in the schooner "Nancy", Captain Fairfield, near Provincetown, on his passage from Fort au Prince, in December, 1786. Mass. S. & S. III, 924; E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 139; Salem Mercury, December 16, 1786; Salem Records.

Cook, George. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted July 13, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. III, 924.

Cook, Isaac. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses, raised in Salem; enlisted July 16, 1776; service 2 months 15 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 925.

Cook, James. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's (5th) Regiment; enlisted April 23, 1775; service as a drummer, 3 months 16 days; also, company return dated September 30, 1775; served through the year; also, drummer, Captain Gleason's Company, Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment, receipt for wages for October 1776; also, drummer, Captain James Prentiss's Company, Colonel Samuel Brewer's Regiment; warrant allowed in Council, February 3, 1777; "roll endorsed travel from Fort Edward"; also, drummer, Captain Joseph Miller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Company, arrived at destination, May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days; travel included, at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. III, 926; Mass. Archives, vol. 15, 19; Rhode Island Service, Mass. Archives vol. 2, 81.



Cook, James. Private. Brigantine, "Freedom", Captain John Cloustan, engaged June 19, 1776; service 6 months 8 days; also, seaman, brigantine, "Freedom", same Commander, engaged August 19, 1777; service 7 months 12 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 926.

Cook, John. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 9 months 28 days, company raised in Salem for defense of Sea Coast;. Mass. S. & S. III, 928.

Cook, John, Jr. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 9 months 28 days, company raised in Salem for defense of Sea Coast. Mass. S. & S. III, 930.

Cook, Jonathan. Private. Captain Abner Cranson's Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment, receipt for wages for August and September, 1775; also, receipt for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Camp at Prospect Hill November 2, 1775; also, private, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Sea Coast Company, raised in Salem, enlisted January 22, 1776 service 1 month 7 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 931.

Cook, Joseph. Corporal. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment, enlisted May 5, 1775; served through the year; also, Sergeant, Captain Ebenezer Winship's (4th) Company, Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment, return dated North Castle, November 9,





1776; also, receipt for wages for September-December, 1776; also, list of men enlisted or drafted into the Continental Army from First Essex County Regiment, agreeable to order of Council of November 7, 1777; joined Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment, term 3 years or during war. Mass. S. & S. III, 932-933.

Cook, Joseph. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Sea Coast Company, raised in Salem; enlisted January 22, 1776; service 1 month 7 days. Mass. S. & S. III, 932.

Cook, Joseph. Captain. Ship, "Salem Packet", commissioned, November 25, 1779. See List of Commanders.

Cook, Robert, Jr. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, Sea Coast Defense at Salem, enlisted January 22, 1776; discharged, November 18, 1776; service 9 months 28 days; also, Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Service August, 1778. He was baptised, April 12, 1747, son of Robert and Margaret (Dimond) Cook; he married, March 10, 1767, Lydia Buffington; he was buried, December 19, 1811; she died, his widow, December 2, 1822; aged 75 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 940; E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Salem Records.

Cook, Stephen. Private. Captain Richardson's Company, Colonel Hutchinson's Regiment, of 12 months men; he was the son of Isaac, he married, July 4, 1776, Mary Carriage; he died Feb. 7, 1803, aged 60 years. His widow died May 4, 1841, aged 85 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 943; Salem Records.



Cook, Zenas. First Lieutenant. Schooner, "Revenge"  
Captain Benjamin Knight, April 1781; age 28 years, 5 ft. 4  
in.; dark; also, Captain, Schooner, "Revenge", commissioned,  
August 6, 1781. Mass. S. & S. III, 947; See List of Comman-  
ders.

Cooke, John. Second Lieutenant. Schooner, "Cutter"  
Captain David Smith, April 1778; also, Captain, Schooner,  
"Greyhound", commissioned, September 9, 1782. Mass. S. & S.  
III, 950; See List of Commanders.

Cooke, Joseph. Sergeant. Captain Shays's Company,  
Colonel Rufus Putnam's 4th Regiment, pay accounts for service  
from February 2, 1777 to December 31, 1779; reported as ser-  
ving 28 months 11 days as Sergeant; reduced to rank of Private  
for balance of term, 6 months 18 days; also, Sergeant, Cap-  
tain John Williams's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment, mus-  
ter return dated, Albany, February 9, 1778; also, Private,  
Major's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment (5th), Continental  
Army Pay accounts for service from January 1, 1780 to Febru-  
ary 2, 1780, enlistment for 3 years. Mass. S. & S. III, 950.

Cooke, William. Served in Captain Simeon Brown's  
Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, Rhode Island Ser-  
vice, 1778. Mass. Archives volume 1, 71.

Coolen, John. List of men enlisted in the Contin-  
ental Army, from the First Essex County Regiment, agreeable  
to order of Council of November 7, 1777; joined Captain Win-  
ship's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment, term, 3 years or  
during war. Mass. S. & S. III, 958.



Cooling, John. Private. Colonel's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's 4th Regiment, service from February 14, 1777 to December 31, 1779; also, Captain John Williams' Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment from January 1, 1780 to September 29, 1780. Reported Deserted, September 29, 1780. Mass. S. & S. III, 968.

Cooper, James. Marblehead, also, given Salem. Private. Captain Moses Hart's Company, Colonel Paul Dudley Sargent's Regiment, enlisted May 6, 1775; service 66 days; also, Captain John Wiley's Company, same regiment, served through the remainder of year. Mass. S. & S. III, 976.

Cooper, William. Salem, also given, Marblehead. Private. Lieutenant Colonel's Company, (William Hull's); Colonel John Greateon's Regiment, list dated January 25, 1781; age 29 years; st. 5 ft. 9 in.; dark; hair black; eyes black; enlisted, March 11, 1780, during war. He was probably the man of that name who was engaged October 8, 1777 as a seaman on the brigantine "Tyranicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden. He married, September, 1777, Eunice Tracy (Swasey in death records) December 5, 1801; aged 48 his widow. Mass. S. & S. III, 983; Salem Records.

Copp, Aaron. Corporal. Captain Jeremiah Gilman's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment, enlisted April 28, 1775; served through the year; also, Sergeant, Captain Gilman's Company, Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment, receipt



for wages from September to December, 1776; also, list of men engaged to serve for the month of January, 1777. (See, also, record of Sergeant Moses Copp) in Mass. S. & S. III, 992.

Cordwel, Stephen. Private. Captain Abner Cranson's Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment, company return dated Prospect Hill, October 6, 1775. See also Stephen Caldwell. Mass. S. & S. III, 1000.

Cordwell, Jacob. Matross. Sergeant Benjamin Felt's detachment at the Fort at Salem, service from January 1, to December 31, 1779. See also Jacob Caldwell. Mass. S. & S. III, 1000.

Corning, Benjamin. Private. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment. Mass. Archives vol. 16, 74.

Corren, (Corrin) Morris. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment enlisted May 14, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. III, 1019.

Cote, (?) Benjamin. Private. Captain Samuel King's Sea Coast Company, 1775. Mass. Archives, volume 36, 131.

Cotton, William. List of officers and crew of the sloop "Race Horse", Captain Clifford Byrne, dated June 7, 1780; age 23 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. "William, late of York River, Virginia, 'but has been resident in Salem, eleven months the 22nd day of August last past,' and Hannah





Cornor, John. Alarm List, Return made August  
27, 1776 by Richard Ward Captain of Third Company First  
Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers  
LVI, 13.



Cook, daughter of James, married October 29, 1772." Mass. S. & S. IV, 13; Salem Records.

Cotts, Philip. <sup>(Cox)</sup>Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1777; service 3 months 12 days at the Northward. Mass. S. & S. IV, 13; Mass. Archives, vol.17, Various service Rolls, page 65.

Cousins, William. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment. Eight Months Service, Mass. Archives, vol. 14, 135.

Cowan, Robert. Seaman. Schooner, "Fly", Captain Silas Smith, sworn to November 8, 1780; age 21 years; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; dark. He was born in Scotland about 1760; he married Elizabeth Stewart, who was born in Edinborough, Scotland about 1767. He died in Salem, August 25, 1846, aged 84 years and she died September 13, 1847, aged 80 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 29; Salem Records.

Cowell, Richard. Captain. Ship, "Thorne", commissioned April 5, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Cowens, William. (Cowes). Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 7, 1775; served through the year; also, Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; receipt for wages for September-December, 1776; also, same regiment, return of men engaged to served in the month of January 1777; also, Private, Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob



Cousens, (Couzens), Samuel. Training Band.

Return made August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster, Captain  
of the Seventh Company of Foot, First Regiment in  
Essex County; also, in the Company of eight-five  
(volunteers and draft) raised in Salem December 1776  
to reinforce the American Army, Benjamin Ward Jr.

Capt. Mass. Archives LXXII, 273, 283; E.I.H.C. XLIII

120.



Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, service from February 3, to April 3, 1778. Roll dated Camp, Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. IV, 38.

Cows, Nathan. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age 37 years; st. 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 46.

Cox, Benjamin. Captain. Brigantine, "Speed", June, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Cox, Benjamin, Jr. Corporal. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 11, 1775, company stationed at Salem and Lynn for Sea Coast Defense; also, First Corporal, same Company, advance pay for one month, dated Salem, September 25, 1775; also, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776, service 7 months 7 days; Sea Coast Defense at Salem. Mass. S. & S. IV, 48.

Cox, Benjamin, 3d. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days, company stationed at Salem and Lynn for defense of Sea Coast; also, same company, advance pay for one month dated, Salem September 25, 1775; also, Corporal, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 9 months 28 days, Sea Coast Defense at Salem. He married November 29, 1772, Elizabeth Cloutman; she died August 22, 1830, aged 83 years. Mass S. & S. IV, 48; Salem Records.

Cox, Benjamin. Seaman. List of prisoners delivered





to Colonel Johonnett at Rhode Island, March 17, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IV, 48.

Cox, Francis. Lieutenant. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment, engaged May 9, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. IV, 50; Mass. Mag. vol. VII, 37; Historical Register of the Continental Army, Heitman, page 137.

Cox, Philip. Private. For record see Philip Cotts.

Cox, William. Landsman. Brig, Prospect", Captain James Vesey, list sworn to June 20, 1781; age 17 years; st. 5 ft. 10 in.; comp. dark; shoemaker. Mass. S. & S. IV, 56.

Cox, William. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Col. Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; service July 2, to July 12, 1778; also, list of men enlisted to serve under Captain Simeon Brown at Rhode Island until January 1, 1779. Mass. S. & S. IV, 56.

Crawel, Samuel. Private. Captain John Holden's 4th Company, Colonel Thomas Nixon's Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts for service from February 7, 1777 to April 30, 1778; reported invalided, March 15, 1778; also, Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel Nixon's Regiment, return of men in Camp, August 15, 1778; also, Lieutenant Ephraim Minot's Company of invalids, joined May 31, 1778; service 2 months 27 days; reported died August 27, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IV, page 94.



Cressey, William. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days; rolls dated Camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. IV, 107.

Croel, See Crowell.

Cross, Joseph. Private. Captain Nathaniel Wade's Company, Colonel Moses Little's 12th Regiment, enlisted January 25, 1776; service not given. Mass. S. & S. IV, 169.

Cross, Joshua. Seaman. Brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, list sworn to May 23, 1780, Cross credited with 2 shares. He was born about 1752 and married published, February 23, 1774, Lydia Derby; he died May 24, 1829, aged 77 years, "a Revolutionary Soldier"; his widow died May 24, 1837, aged 83 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 169; Salem Records.

Cross, William. Boatswain's Mate. Ship, "Franklin" Captain John Turner, list dated December 2, 1780; age 24 years; light; cruise reported to have begun August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. IV, 171.

Crowell, (Croel) Aaron. Seaman. Brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged February 22, 1777; service 5 months 9 days; also, same ship and commander, engaged July 31, 1777; served to August 31, 1777; also, Prize Master, brigantine, "Cutter", Commanded by Captain Samuel Crowell (Croel), list sworn to August 15, 1780; age 21 years; st. 5 ft. 9 in.; light; also, Captain Ship "General Greene", commissioned, August 9, 1782. Mass. S. & S. IV, 185; See List of Commanders.



MA 1000  
Crow, John. On British warship. Return made  
August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward, Captain Fifth Company  
First Regiment of Foot in Salem. Pickering Papers LVI,  
22.



Growell, (Croel), Samuel. Return of men drafted in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment sworn to in Salem, February 17, 1778; joined Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel Nixon's Regiment; also, Captain, Schooner, "Cutter", commissioned, March 21, 1780; list of officers and crew, dated August, 1780; age 25 years; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 189; See List of Commanders.

Crowell, William. Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated December 22, 1775. Mass. S. & S. IV, 191.

Crowl, (Crowell) Christopher. List of ship, "Jack" Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age 18 years; st. 5 ft. 4 in.; light. He was drowned, July 27, 1805, aged 56 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 192; Salem Records. (The discrepancy in the age makes it improbable that the above records refer to the same Christopher).

Crowl, (Crowell), James. List of officers and crew of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to, July 1, 1780; age, 11 years; 4 ft. 6 in.; comp. light. He may have been the man of that name who married Hanna Moses, April 21, 1793 and died January 1, 1839, aged 73 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 192; Salem Records.

Crowninshield, Benjamin. Captain. Brigantine, "Hasket and John", commissioned August 5, 1780. See List of Commanders.





Crowninshield, Clifford. He was captured on the schooner, "Warren", December 27, 1777; and committed to Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. He was the son of John and Mary (Ives) Crowninshield; he married, June 9, 1805, Elizabeth Fisher, daughter of Reverend Nathaniel Fisher, Rector of St. Peter's Church, she was buried, March 19, 1806, aged 20 years. He lived in a house which was occupied by Captain William D. Waters in 1862. He died, June 3, 1809, aged 47 years. E. I. H. Col. IV, 7; D. A. R. Magazine, October, 1924; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24 and July 3, 1782; Salem Records.

Crox, Joshua. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1777; service 3 months 12 days, in Northern Department, Company discharged at Cambridge. Mass. S. & S. IV, 195.

Culle, Charles. Return of men raised for Continental Service, engaged April 9, 1781; term, 3 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 204.

Cummings, Daniel. Corporal. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 16, 1778; service, 5 months 20 days at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. IV, 214; E. I. H. C. LVIII, 260.

Cummins, Benjamin. List of ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1778; age 25 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. dark. (See Comeings) Mass. S. & S. IV, 221.



Crowninshield, George. Alarm List. First Company of Foot in Salem in First Essex Regiment. Muster Roll At Parade at Salem March 14, 1775; also, Train Band; in Ward 3 First Company Militia, Jonathan Gardner Jr., Captain; return made August 27, 1776. He was born the son of John and Anstiss (Williams) Crowninshield, Aug. 6, 1734; he married Mary Derby July 18, 1757; he died June 13, 1815, aged 81 years. He was a merchant and lived on Derby St. in a house that stood where the Custom House now stands. Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; E.I.R.C. IV, 87; Salem Records.

Cumbs, Frederick. Train Band. First Company of Foot in Salem First Essex County Regiment Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775; also, Train Band in Ward 3, First Company of Militia, Jonathan Gardner Jr., Capt. return made August 27, 1776. Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117.



Cummins, John. Boy. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 14 years; st. 5 ft. 3 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 223.

Cummins, William. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775, service 6 months 5 days at Salem; also, same company, advance pay for 1 month, dated Salem, September 25, 1775. Mass. S. & S. IV, 225.

Curtis, John. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1777; service 3 months 12 days in Northern department. Mass. S. & S. IV, 262.

Cushman, Nehemiah. Gunner's Mate. Ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780; 1 1/2 shares. E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Cutter, Henry. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 11, 1777; service 6 months 5 days; company stationed at Salem and Lynn for defense of Sea Coast. Rolls dated at Salem. Mass. S. & S. IV, 330.

Cutter, Isaac. Boy. State Brig, "Hazard", Captain John Foster Williams, engaged June 29, 1778; service 3 months 17 days; also, seaman, brig "Lively", Captain Benjamin Dunham; list dated August 11, 1780; age, 19 years; stature 5 ft. comp. light; residence, Salem. Mass. S. & S. IV, 331.

Cutts, Henry. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, Sea Coast Defense, 1775. Mass. Archives, vol. 36; page 131.



Curry, William. At sea on a British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain of the Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Cutler, James. Alarm List. Return made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Captain of Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem. He married (Int) April 6, 1776 widow Abigail Tozzer. Pickering Papers LVI, 22; Salem Records.





Daccaretta, John. Captain. Schooner, "Manete", commissioned August 30, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Daland, Benjamin. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. He was born about 1729 and married September 20, 1752, Hannah Cook. He died December 15, 1810, aged 81 years; she died his widow, September 24, 1811. E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Salem Records.

Daland, John. Boy. Brigantine "Lively," Captain Benjamin Dunham, list sworn to August 11, 1780. Mass. S. & S. IV, 365. Son of Benjamin, baptised January 31, 1768.

Daland, Thorndike. Captain. Brig, "Diana", commissioned August, 1782. See List of Commanders.

Dalton, Edward. List of ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated June 15, 1780; age 35 years; st. 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. dark; also, same ship Captain John Brooks, 1780; 3 shares. Mass. S. & S. IV, 371; E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Dan, Nathaniel. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 28 years; st. 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 385.

Danford, See Danforth.

Danforth, Joshua. Private. Captain Zadok Buffinton's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1777; service 3 months 12 days in Northern department; also, private, Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, service from April 2 to July 3, 1778; Roll dated Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. IV, 393; 401; Mass. Archives, vol. 17, 65.



Dampney, Joseph. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; served through the year 1775.

He married, November 6, 1760, Elizabeth Wiley. Mass. S. & S. IV, 385; Salem Records.

Dabney, Nathaniel. Alarm List. Muster Roll at Parade at Salem, March 14, 1775, Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Baglish, A. Alarm List. Muster Roll at Parade at Salem March 14, 1775, First Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Pickering Papers LVI, 18.

Daland, Joseph. Train Band. Return made August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward, Captain Fifth Company First Regiment of Foot in Essex County; also member of the company raised in Salem (volunteer and draft) December 1776, Benjamin Ward Jr. Captain, to reinforce the American Army. He was born the son of Benjamin and Hannah bp. March 30, 1755; he married Eunice Bacon, April 3, 1779; he died October 30, 1822. Pickering Papers LVI, 22; Mass. Archives XXXII, 283; E.I.H.C. XLIII, 120; Perley III, 394; Salem Records.



Daniel, (Dannels) John. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 1, 1778; service 6 months 7 days at Rhode Island; also, Carpenter, ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age 26 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. dark. He was the son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Beadle) Daniel; he married, certified, August 1, 1780, Elizabeth Cook; he died in 1782 (?). Mass. S. & S. IV, 404, 421; Perley's History of Salem, III, 34; Salem Records.

Daniel, Stephen, Jr. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses, enlisted July 16, 1776; service 2 months 15 days at Salem. He was born in 1757, the son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Beadle) Daniel; he married, certified, December 12, 1779, Lydia Palmer; she died, June 12, 1825, aged 65 years; he died in January 1832, aged 74 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 414; Mass. Archives, vol. 36; 263; Perley, III, 34; Salem Records.

Darby. See, Charles Derby.

Darrago, John. Salem. (Also given Concord).

Private. Captain Hastings's Company, Colonel Henry Jackson's Regiment; Continental Army Pay Account, for service from February 26, 1778 to June 12, 1779; reported deserted, June 12, 1779. Mass. S. & S. IV, 443.

Dart, John. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, served through the



Daniels, Benjamin. Training Band. Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex County Regiment; Muster Roll at Parade at Salem, March 14, 1775. He may have been the Benjamin Daniels who married Sarah Muggford, September 18, 1766. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; Salem Records.

Daniels, William. Third Corporal in Capt. Abner Cranson's Company, in Col. Asa Whitcomb's Regt. enlisted May 1, 1775. He was born December 4, 1719; mar. Mary -----; died August 11, 1785, in his 66th year. Felt's Letters II, 94; Salem Records.





year, 1775; also, Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Nixon's Regiment; served through 1776; also, list of men engaged to serve in the month of January 1777. Mass. S. & S. IV, 445; Mass. Archives, volume 14, page 35.

Davidson, James. Boatswain. Brig, "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell (Croel); list dated August, 1780; age 25 years; 5 ft. comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. IV, 462.

Davis, David. Mentioned as a Continental Soldier in Salem Town Records, December 5, 1785; page 361.

Davis, James. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 22 years; 5 ft. 4 in.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. IV, 497.

Davis, Robert. A list of men raised in Essex County for the term of 9 months from their arrival at Fishkill; age 17 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. light; arrived at Fishkill, June 23, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IV, 535.

Davis, Samuel. List of men raised in Essex County for 9 months service; arrived Fishkill, June 18, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IV, 540.

Davis, William. Master. (Sailing) Sloop, "Rover" Captain John Mitchell, October, 1777; also, list of prisoners belonging to the town of Salem reported; "now with the enemy," (year not given). Mass. S. & S. IV, 550-551.



Davis, Benjamin. On board a privateer.

Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain  
Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County.  
Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Davis, Tobias. Alarm List. Muster Roll at  
Parade in Salem March 14, 1775; Third Company of Foot  
in Salem, First Essex Regiment. He was born the son of  
Tobias Jr. and Lydia, bp. July 16, 1738; he married  
Mary Emmerton, June 14, 1761. Pickering Papers LVI, 13;  
Salem Records..

Notes 120 11



Davison, (Davidson) William. Mattross. Captain Samuel Trevett's Company, Colonel Richard Gridley's ( Artillery) Regiment, enlisted June 15, 1775; service 6 days; private, Captain, Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment, enlisted May 25, 1775 served through the remainder of the year. Mass. S. & S. IV, 557.

Dawes, (Daws). Charles. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim" Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 32 years; st. 6 ft.; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. IV, 560.

Dawes, John. "Died after landing at Chatham after being brought from St. Lucia." Boston Gazette and Country Journal, January 28, 1782.

Dawson, William. Seaman. Ship "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 13 years; st. 4 ft.; comp. light. He married, April 9, 1796, Mehitable Andrew; she died March 2, 1798, age, 24 years; he married second, Elizabeth (Betsy) Swan, July, 1802. He died, September 17, 1841; age 71 years and his widow Elizabeth, died November 12, 1834, age, 72 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 563; Salem Records.

Day, John. Boy. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list dated August 14, 1780; age, 14 years; st. 5 ft. 4 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 576.



Dawson, John. At sea on a British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. He was born in the island of Guernsey; married Sarah(White) Whittemore; he died aged 86 years January 14, 1816. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; Salem Records.

Day, Daniel, At sea. Return made August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster Captain Seventh Company of Foot First Regiment in the County of Essex. He married Mary Southwick of Danvers, int. August 30, 1776. Mass. Arch. XXXII, 273; Salem Records.

Day, Moses. Training Band. Return dated August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster, Capt. of Seventh Company of Foot, First Regiment of Essex County. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.





Deadman, John. Boy. Sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 1, 1776; discharged February 20, 1777; also, boy, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged, February 20, 1777; service 6 months 9 days; also, sailor, schooner, "Hawk", Captain Samuel Waters, in 1778 and was captured on a prize of the "Hawk", April 13, of that year and October, 1778 he was committed to Mill Prison. He was born in Salem about 1763 and married Polly Alexander, February 11, 1787. He died in Salem, April, 1788, aged 25 years; his widow Polly, married, John Francis, September 20, 1789. Mass. S. & S. IV, 590; D. A. R. Magazine October 1924; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24 and July 3, 1782; N. E. H. G. R. 19, 137; Salem Records.

Dealand, John. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 23, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. IV, 593; Mass. Archives, vol. 14, 35.

Dean, Benjamin. First Lieutenant; Ship, "Neptune" Captain Hugh Smith, age 34 years; st. "8 ft. 6 in." (?); camp. dark; also, Captain, sloop, "Revenge", commissioned, October 25, 1776. Mass. S. & S. IV, 599; See List of Commanders. He was a member of the Salem Marine Society, List in Essex Institute, page 138.

Dean, John. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted



Dealand, James. At sea on British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward, Captain of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

10. Deland, Daniel. Train Band. Muster Roll at Parade at Salem, March 14, 1775, First Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Pickering Papers LVI, 18.

Dean, Nathaniel. Alarm List. In the service of the United States. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.



November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days, rolls dated, Camp at Winter Mill. He was born about 1737 and died in Salem, February 4, 1803, aged 66 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 610; Salem Records.

Dean, Thomas. First Mate. Brig, "Lively", Captain Benjamin Dunham, list sworn to August 11, 1780; age, 24 years; 5 ft. 4 in.; light. He was born about 1758 and he married, January 11, 1784, Lydia Waters; he died at Wilmington, North Carolina, October 3, 1790; aged 32 years. She died his widow, January 28, 1812, aged 49 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 622; Salem Records.

Dean, William. Mariner. Ship, "Montgomery"; Captain James Barr, July 2, 1782. E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 145. He may have been the William Dean, "mate on the brig, "Harriette", Captain Wilson, who perished off of Texell, March 21, 1791, aged 28 years." Salem Records.

DeGuio, John. Doctor. Sloop, "Morning Star", Captain John Ravell, list dated October 17, 1780; age 25 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. dark. He may have been the John Deggujo, who married Elizabeth Pickworth, intention, September 23, 1780. Mass. S. & S. IV, 638; Salem Records.

Deland, Benjamin. See Benjamin Ealand.

Deland, John. Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age 14 years; st. 5 ft. 4 in; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 642.



Deland, Thorndike, Captain. See Thorndike Daland.

Dennie, Barne. Salem. (Also given Marblehead.)

Mariner. Brigantine, "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell, (Croel) list sworn to August 15, 1780; age 24 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark; also, Seaman, Sloop, "Morning Star", Captain John Ravell, list dated October 17, 1780; age 21 years; comp. dark. (See Barna Denna). Mass. S. & S. IV, 675, 677.

Dennis, Benjamin. Marblehead, (later Salem). He served in Captain Symonds's Company, Colonel John Glover's 21st Regiment; return for wages for one month dated, Cambridge, June 27, 1775; also, company return, dated, prob. October, 1775; also, Ordinary Seaman, ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated, December 2, 1780; age 18 years, dark; residence, Marblehead. He also served on board ship, under Captain Manley. He was a Revolutionary Pensioner, living in Salem in 1820. Mass. S. & S. IV, 679; List of Revolutionary Pensioners.

Dennis, Francis. List of ship "Thorne", Captain Richard Crowell; sworn to at Marblehead, September 14, 1780; st. 5 ft. 4 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 679.

Dennis, Francis. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. E, I. H. Col. I, 113.

Dennis, Francis Bowden. Captain. Schooner, "Harlequin", commissioned, November 12, 1777. See List of Commanders.





Dennis, Frederick. Seaman. Brigantine, "Tyrrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged, October 1, 1777; service 7 months 8 days. Mass. S. & S. IV, 680.

Dennis, James. Captain. Schooner, "Harlequin", commissioned, June 3, 1777. See List of Commanders.

Dennis, Joseph. Captain. Schooner, "Fair Lady", commissioned, October 10, 1776. See List of Commanders.

Dennis, William. Prize Master. Brigantine, "Tyrrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged, March 2, 1778; service 2 months 1 day; also, Sailing Master, ship, "Rover", Captain James Barr, May, 1781; also, Captain, schooner, "Spring Bird", commissioned August 28, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IV, 683; E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 138; See List of Commanders.

Densdell, John. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment, roll dated, August 1, 1775; enlisted May 14, 1775; service 2 months 22 days. Also, Captain Richardson's Company, Lieut. Col. Israel Hutchinson's Regiment, company return dated, October 5, 1775. Mass. S. & S. IV, 687.

Derby, Charles. Danvers. (Also given Salem). Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment; enlisted May 8, 1775; served through the year; also, Sergeant; Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Lieut. Col. Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; served through 1776; also, Captain Caleb Low's



Company, engaged for town of Danvers, joined Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel Nixon's Regiment; also, Sergeant Major, Col. Thomas Nixon's Regiment, from January 1, 1777 to May 5, 1778; reported deserted May 5, 1778. He was the son of Samuel and Hannah (Cook) Derby of Danvers, and was born in that town, September 7, 1765. After the war he was a mariner and commanded a vessel out of Boston. He married about 1779, Tabitha Pickett; she was born a Gatchell in Marblehead. Mass. S. & S. IV, 692; Putnam's Military and Naval Annals of Danvers, page 117; Mass. Archives, vol. 16, 74.

Derby, Elias Hasket. List of men, without date or particulars, apparently showing balances due. Mass. S. & S. IV, 692. Elias Hasket Derby in a letter to the Hon. Benjamin Goodhue, wrote: "At the time of the Lexington Alarm, I loaned to the Government a large proportion of the supplies of the army and took their obligation for so much species which obligation I have by me, and should think that such debts were justly due me as any private obligation whatever." These loans were not the only aids rendered by Mr. Derby to his country. When General Sullivan marched to Rhode Island, he supplied his troops with boats to cross from the mainland to the Island. He furnished the French Fleet with coal and at a later period took the lead in building a frigate for the nation." "Lives of American Merchants, II, 1-100. The statement is made in the U. I. H. Collections, vol. XLIV, page 215,



"that of the armed vessels fitted out from the port of Salem during the Revolution, he appears as owner or part owner of twenty-five and its safe to say that he had shares in or helped fit out twice as many more; at the same time he continued to send some of his vessels on trading voyages, for every sort of commodity was in great demand and high prices awaited the merchant who was courageous enough to engage in foreign commerce. But these vessels were always sent out well armed and equipped with a 'letter-of-marque' which allowed them to capture any of the enemies' vessels they might fall in with while on the voyage. As a result of these ventures, Mr. Derby found the Revolution a period of great profits. To be sure, five of his vessels were captured, but his privateers took many valuable prizes and his trading vessels sailing as 'letters-of-marque' made a number of profitable voyages. . . . Samuel Curwin, writing in 1780, stated, "E. H. Derby's province tax is \$11,000, and his neighbors complain he is not half taxed." He was born in Salem, August 16, 1739 and married April 23, 1761, Elizabeth Crowninshield. Through his life he was noted for munificent contributions to the National Government and to his town. "Among the most elegant mansions erected in Salem, was one of wood, situated in Derby Square and at the cost of \$80,000. It was built at the desire of his wife and laid out in walks and gardens extending from Essex Street to a terrace which



overhung the river. The mansion was finished in 1799 and occupied by its tenants for a few months only, it having survived its builders. He died September 8, 1799. He was not an actual combatant but the great contributions which he made to the cause of liberty makes it proper that this notice should be taken of him and his work. M. I. M. Col. III, 201-203; XV, 306-307; Salem Records.

Derby, John. Captain. Schooner, "Quero", April, 1775, etc. See List of Commanders.

Derby, Richard. List of men without date or particulars apparently showing balances due them. Mass. B. & S. IV, 693. Richard Derby was the son of Richard and Martha (Hasket) Derby and was born, September 16, 1712. He was an eminent and enterprising merchant and accumulated a large amount of wealth. He married first, February 3, 1734-5, Mary, daughter of Gamaliel and Sarah Hodges of Salem, she was born, December 21, 1713, and died March 27, 1770. He married second, October 2, 1771, Mrs. Sarah (Langley) Hersey, widow of Dr. Ezekiel Hersey of Hingham. He erected the brick mansion which is still standing on Derby Street, a short distance east of the Old Custom House. Space forbids further detail in regard to his eminently useful life, but we quote the following from "The life and times of Richard Derby, by James Duncan Phillips: A great Salem merchant of the 18th century and a founder of the Derby fortunes. Un-





doubtedly a man of great energy and ability, he was upright and honorable in all his dealings and a lover of his town and country. The injustice of the British maritime policy made a deep impression on him in his early life as a merchant. He lost heavily through the injustice of the English administrators in the Bahamas and the West Indies, and he deeply resented an injustice he was powerless to overcome. This point of view stayed by him, and neither age nor the increasing responsibilities of wealth prevented his staking everything on the liberty of his country. From the beginning to the end of the Revolution, the house of Derby never faltered in its support of the wavering fortunes of the colonies. Though primarily a man of business, rather than a man of public affairs, he was sufficiently committed to have lost everything had the Revolution failed. Though there were noisier and more conspicuous patriots than he and his sons, I doubt if any one in the colonies gave more effective and valuable support to the cause along practical and useful lines. It was the energetic and well-to-do men of his type doing their daily task efficiently in a hundred different ways who supplied the sinews of war that made America free." Page 46-47. E. I. R. Col. III, 131-162.

Devol, Silas. Captain. Petition dated July 7, 1780, signed by said Devol, a Lieutenant of the Frigate, "Boston," captured at South Carolina, asking for his exchange for one of two prisoners, Lieutenants of the British



ship "Somerset". Also, First Lieutenant, ship "Franklin" .  
Captain Allen Hallet, list dated June 20, 1781; age 40  
years; comp. dark; also, Captain ship, "Franklin", Com.  
December 14, 1781. See List of Commanders. Mass. S. & S.  
IV, 706.

Dewing, Josiah. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's  
Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Service, August,  
1778. E. I. H. Col. I, 113.

Dexter, Thomas. Captain. Schooner, "Tarter",  
commissioned, October 11, 1782. See List of Commanders.

Dickinson, Elisha. Private. Captain John Symonds's  
Company of Matrosses raised in Salem, in 1776. Mass. Archives,  
vol. 36, 263.

Dighton, Richard. Boatswain. Ship, "Franklin",  
Captain John Turner; list of officers and crew, December 2,  
1780; age 28 years; light; cruise said to have begun August  
8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. IV, 761.

Dimond, Benjamin. Private. Captain Abner Cranson's  
Company, Colonel John Whitcomb's Regiment, receipt dated,  
August, 1775; also, receipt for advance pay of 1 month, Sep-  
tember 26, 1775; also, private, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s  
Company, Sea Coast Defense, January 22, 1776; also, transferred  
to the brigantine, "Massachusetts"; also, seaman, ship "Rover"  
Captain James Barr, May 1781. Mass. S. & S. IV, 780; Mass.  
Archives vol. 37, 37. E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 139. He married



first, Sarah -----, and second, J. Mugford, December 25, 1764. She died his widow, December 5, 1797. Salem Records.

Dimond, John. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted June 15, 1775; service through the year; also, Captain Brown's Company, Colonel Hutchinson's Regiment, 1776; also, list of ship "Thomas" Captain Samuel Ingersoll, dated, Salem, August 7, 1780; age, 24 years; comp. dark. Mass. S. & S. IV, 781.

Dimond, Thomas. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses raised in Salem, enlisted July 20, 1776; service 2 months 11 days. He died December 21, 1795, aged 74 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 781; Salem Records.

Dinnis, Cato. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age 24 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; black. Mass. S. & S. IV, 784.

Diver, Anthony. Captain. Schooner, "Civil Usage" commissioned, April 7, 1778. See List of Commanders.

Dobson, John. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment, served through the year. Mass. S. & S. IV, 810.

Dodge, Edward. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777; service 2 months 22 days; roll dated, Camp at Winter Hill; also, Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 30, 1777; service 5 months 6 days at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. IV, 820; Mass. Arch. 19, 163.



1. Dinsdell, John. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; company order for advance pay for 1 month, dated Cambridge, June 8, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. IV, 785.

2. Loake, William. At sea on British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. He married Abigail Marchant, of Boston, int. August 3, 1771. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; Salem Records.

3. Dodge, Benjamin. At sea on British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers, LVI, 13.





Dodge, Francis. List of men enlisted for the town of Salem for Rhode Island Service under Captain Simeon Brown. Also, Private in Captain Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted, July 29, 1778; service 5 months 7 days. Mass. S. & S. IV, 821; E. I. H. Col. LVIII, 261.

Dodge, George, Marched from Salem on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775. Pickering Papers. He was born about 1727 and died January 18, 1808, aged 81 years. Salem News, June 25, 1934; Salem Records.

Dodge, George, Jr. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers in the Rhode Island Expedition, in August 1778. He was born about 1750 and married, May 8, 1777, Hannah Herrick, (also called Anna). He died September 21, 1821, aged 71 years; she died, December 22, 1829, aged 78 years. He was number 55 in the List of Members in the Salem Marine Society, having joined June 27, 1771. Previous to his death he removed to Tamworth, New Hampshire where he remained until his death. E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Perley Mss. Notes, E. I. Lib.; Salem Records.

Dodge, Joshua. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August 1778. He was born about 1753 and married, certified, April 5, 1777, Elizabeth Crowninshield. He was buried, January 17, 1814, aged 62 years and she died his widow, May 8, 1850, aged 72 years. E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Salem Records.



Dodge, Rice. List of men enlisted for the town of Salem under Captain Simeon Brown at Rhode Island, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 7, 1778; service 5 months 6 days at Rhode Island; also, reported on command with carpenters on rolls dated October 14 and November 6, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IV, 834.

Doliber, (Dolbear) Thomas. Of Marblehead and Salem Private. Captain John Merritt's 7th Company, Colonel John Glover's 21st Regiment, enlisted May 30, 1775; served through the year; also, ordinary seaman, ship "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated December 2, 1780; age, 40 years; dark; residence, Salem; cruise reported to have begun, August, 8, 1780. He married in Salem October 12, 1779, Hannah Clemonds. Mass. S. & S. IV, 856, 858; Salem Records.

Dolon, John. Private. Captain Abner Cranson's Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment, return dated October 6, 1775; reported with Colonel Arnold. Mass. S. & S. IV, 862.

Donaldson, John. Sailing Master. Brigantine, "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell (Croel) list dated Salem, August 1780; age, 24 years; 5 ft.; dark. Mass. S. & S. IV, 864.

Donaldson, John. Captain. Brigantine, "Cutter", commissioned, February 9, 1781. See List of Commanders.

Dopson, John. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted June 6, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. IV, 878.



Doran, Miles. Boston and Salem. Private. Captain John K. Smith's Light Infantry Company, Lieut. Col. Calvin Smith's 6th Regiment; wages allowed for January-December, 1781; 12 months; reported transferred from Captain Japheth Daniel's Company, October 1, 1781; also, Captain Clayes's Company in the same regiment, wages allowed for January-December, 1782; 12 months. He was born in Enniscorthy, Ireland, about 1738; he died in Salem, March 7, 1819; aged 81 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 879; Salem Records.

Dorson, John. See John Dopson.

Dorsey, John. Private. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, August 1775, Mass. Archives, 16, 74.

Doten, Thomas. Second Lieutenant. Brig, "Freedom", Captain John Clousten, engaged July 23, 1777; service 8 months 20 days; reported commissioned, September 4, 1777; also, Captain, Ship "Russell", commissioned, 1782. Mass. S. & S. IV, 890; See List of Commanders.

Dougherty, Michael. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment, joined Captain King's Company, Colonel Marshall's Regiment; list of men returned agreeable to order of Council, November 17, 1777; term 3 years of during war. Mass. S. & S. IV, 899.

Douglass, William. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, serving as a private; receipt for advance pay, dated Cambridge, June 22, 1775; also,



return dated September 30, 1775; reported gone to Canada.  
Mass. S. & S. IV, 905; V, 17.

Douse, William. Mariner. Ship, "Salem Packet",  
Captain Joseph Cook, list sworn to May 13, 1780; age, 22  
years; 6 ft. 4 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 902.

Dove, John. Seaman. Brigantine, "Massachusetts"  
Captain John Fisk, engaged February 17, 1777; service 5  
months 14 days; also, engaged July 31, 1777, discharged,  
October 16, 1777; also, Second Mate, ship "Pilgrim", Captain  
Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age 40 years;  
st. 5 ft. 8 in.; light; he also served as a volunteer IN  
the Rhode Island Expedition in, 1778. He was born in Eng-  
land in 1745; he married in Salem, December 8, 1768, Mercy  
Beadle; he died in Marblehead in 1790. He was a member of  
the Essex Lodge. Mass. S. & S. IV, 908; E. I. H. Col. III,  
93; Salem Records.

Down, John. Private. Captain William Hooper's  
Company, Sea Coast Service, enlisted July 15, 1775; served  
through the year; also, seaman, brigantine, "Tyrannicide",  
Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 1, 1777; service  
7 months 8 days; list of men returned as sick in the hospi-  
tal, entered February 24, 1778; discharged November 9, 1778.  
Also, credited with 5 days labour on the same ship, in account  
dated June 18, 1778. He was born about 1727 and died of old  
age, a Revolutionary Pensioner, January 18, 1822, aged 95





Dower, Michael. Alarm List. First Company  
of Foot in Salem, and First Essex Regiment, Muster Roll  
At Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. Pickering Papers  
LVI, 18.



years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 920; Salem Records.

Downing, Caleb. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days; rolls dated Camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. IV, 925.

Downing, Richard. Private. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, enlisted May 3, 1775; service 3 months 6 days; also, company return dated September 30, 1775; reported a barber; also, list of men raised to serve in Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; joined Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment for 3 years or during the war. He was born about 1716 and died in Salem, October 29, 1793, aged 77 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 930; Salem Records.

Downing, Thomas. List of officers in Colonel Mansfield's Regiment, ordered in Provincial Congress, June 7, 1775; that commission be delivered to said officers; said Downing to be commissioned as ensign; he enlisted May 19, 1775; also, Lieutenant, Captain Brown's Company, Colonel Israel Hutchinson's 27th Regiment, 1776; also, Second Lieutenant, Brigantine, "Pluto", Captain Nathan Brown, in 1777; also, list of officers and crew of the ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 35 years; st. 5 ft. 9½ in.; comp. dark. He was born about 1745, and died before 1790; his widow, died December 28, 1790; she was born Abigail



Brown and they were married March 29, 1770. Mass. S. & S. IV, 931; Salem Records.

Dowst, William. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 6, 1776; service 1 month 25 days; Sea Coast Company at Salem. He married, June 23, 1754, Jane Aborn, daughter of Samuel and Jane (Pickering) Aborn. Mass. S. & S. IV, 939; Essex Antiq. I, 162.

Dowst, William, Jr. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 6, 1776; service 4 months 12 days Sea Coast Company at Salem. He was baptised, January 4, 1756; and married, inetntion, August 7, 1779, Mary Symonds. He died in Salem, July, 1801, aged 48 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 939; Salem Records.

Doyl, (Doyle), Patrick. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted, May 25, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. IV, 940;

Drake, Michael. Salem, also given Lynn. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, roll dated August 1, 1775; enlisted May 25, 1775; service 9 weeks 5 days; also, Corporal; list of men belonging to Lynn, now called, Lynn, Lynnfield and Saugus, who served at Concord Battle and elsewhere (year not given). Mass. S. & S. IV, 951.

Driver, John. Seaman. List of prisoners sent in the cartel "Silver Bel", from Halifax to Boston, October 8, 1778; to be exchanged for British Prisoners. Also, mariner, ship,



Driver, Benjamin. Train.Band. In Ward 3, First Company of Militia,. Return made by Jonathan Gardner Jr., Captain, August 27, 1776. He was born the son of Michael and Sarah, bp. February 10, 1760; married Hannah Wellman, int. January 28, 1786; he was burned November 15, 1811, aged 52 years. Mass. Archives XXII, 273, XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.

Driver, Michael. Train Band. Ward 3, First Company of Militia, Return made by Captain Jonathan Gardner Jr., August 27, 1776. He was born the son of Michael and Sarah, bp. July 31, 1726; married Sarah Bray, January 17, 1754; he died August 25, 1785. Mass. Archives XXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.





"Salem Packet". Captain Joseph Cook, list dated, November 25, 1780; age 35 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 979.

Driver, Jonathan. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 13 years; st. 4 ft. 10 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. IV, 979.

Driver, Paul. Seaman. Brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, list sworn to May 23, 1780. He was born in Salem, July 9, 1762, (baptised, August 1) and named Paul Mansfield Driver, son of Captain Michael and Sarah (Bray) Driver. He died unmarried, September, 1788. Mass. S. & S. IV, 979; The Driver Family, 120; Salem Records.

Driver, Stephen. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 12, 1775; also, Corporal, same company and regiment, served through the year. He was born about 1739 and was baptised December 20, 1741, the son of Stephen and Susannah (Pope) Driver. He married first, Hannah -----; she died before 1770 and he married second, November 16, 1770, Elizabeth Lawrence, daughter of Richard and Mary (Stinger) Lawrence at Marblehead. She died in Salem, November 25, 1823, aged 79 years. He was living in Salem a Revolutionary Pensioner in 1820 and he died October 27, 1830, aged 91 years. Mass. S. & S. IV, 979; The Driver Family, 124; Salem Records.

Driver, Thomas. List of officers and crew of the ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, list sworn to June



15, 1780; age, 15 years; stature 4 ft. 8 in.; complexion, dark; also seaman on the ship "Junius Brutus," Captain John Brooks, August 23, 1780. 1 share. Mass. S. & S. IV, page 980; E. I. H. C. I, 112.

Driver, Thomas, Poynton. Sailor on the ship "Pilgrim," Captain Joseph Robinson, age, 13 years; complexion, light; stature, 4 ft. 10 in.; list sworn to August 4, 1780, before Warwick Palfrey naval officer, Salem. He was baptised, March 22, 1766, son of Captain Michael and Sarah (Bray) Driver, his full name was Thomas Poynton Driver. He married June 25, 1791, Rebecca Wellman, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Kempton) Wellman. In the year 1798 when he was 32 years of age his vessel was seized by the English, taken as a prize to England, condemned, and he was impressed on board the English ship "Goliath", Captain T. Foley, a 74 gun ship. His ship with twelve other 74s were being made ready to send to Admiral Nelson to reinforce his fleet in the expedition to Egypt to subdue the French under Napoleon. Soon after sailing they met an American vessel and he was ordered to fire upon her, but he promptly refused to do so saying "he never would or could be guilty of firing on his own country men." For the refusal he received forty lashes. He refused again to fire and said in strong language that he would die first. Further punishment was withheld as they were approaching action when they needed all brave men.



In the battle which ensued - the famous battle of the Nile, Nelson's great victory, he lost his life. This was the battle in which Commodore Casa-Bianca and his brave son only 10 years old perished. A long account of this engagement is given in the Driver Family, pages 131-133. The death of Thomas is recorded in the Salem Records, "from a wound on board the English ship "Goliath." Driver Family Pages 131-134.



Duckenfield, Thomas. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776, service 9 months 28 days, Sea Coast Company of Salem; also, private, Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days; camp at Winter Mill. He married, certified January 22, 1774, Mary Hall (late of Portsmouth). He was later town crier of Salem and died of old age October 15, 1800. Salem Records. Mass. S. & S. V., 2, 3.

Duerant, Adolphus. See Durant.

Dugard, Samuel. Captain. Schooner, "Marblehead", engaged, January 17, 1777; as Master; service 3 months 23 days, etc. Also, Captain, brigantine "Rhoda", commissioned, February 11, 1778. Mass. S. & S. V., 13; See List of Commanders.

Dunbar, Peter. Private. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment in 1775. Mass. Archives, vol. 16, p. 74.

Dunbar, Seth. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's Regiment, enlisted May 14, 1775; service 2 months 23 days; also, company return dated, September 30, 1775; reported an armorer; also, petition dated, Cambridge, January 15, 1776, signed by said Dunbar and others who had served as armorers in said Continental Service for five months from August 1st, the term for which they were engaged, asking





for \$1 per month in addition to the sum allowed and paid them for their services. They were given leave to withdraw. Mass. S. & S. V, 32.

Dunklee, Ezekiel. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1777; service 3 months 12 days in the northern department. Rolls sworn to at Salem. Mass. S. & S. V, 37.

Dunham, Benjamin. Captain. Brigantine, "Lively", commissioned, August 7, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Duniel, John. See John Daniel.

Dunn, Abraham. Seaman. Brig, "Prospect", Captain Joseph Vesey, list sworn to June 20, 1781; age, 25 years; st. 5 ft. 4 in.; light; occupation, cooper. Mass. S. & S. V, 58.

Dunn, John Augusta. Captain. Schooner, "Langedoc" commissioned, July 3, 1781. See List of Commanders.

Dunnelsoll, (Donaldson) William. Ordinary Seaman. Ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner; list dated, Salem, December 2, 1780; age, 17 years; light; cruise reported to have begun, August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. V, 63.

Durant, Adolphus. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; company return dated October 6, 1775; also, same company and regiment; order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Winter Hill; October 27, 1775. Mass. S. & S. V, 78.

Dursdell, John. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, 1775. Mass. Archives, vol. 16, 13.



Dutch, Daniel. Private. Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel John Titcomb's Regiment, arrived at destination in Rhode Island, May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 day; also, Captain Simeon Brown's Company, serving in Rhode Island, engaged July 27, 1778; service 5 months 10 days as Sergeant; reported promoted to Quarter Master Sergeant, September 3, 1778; same regiment; muster rolls sworn to, September 17 and November 6, 1778. Mass. S. & S. V, 95.

Eden, (Eden) John. (also given Jr.) Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment, enlisted May 20, 1775 and served through the year; also, Corporal, Captain Thomas Barnes's 5th Company, Lt. Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment, return dated, November 9, 1776; also, company return for wages for September to December, 1776. He married at Danvers, December 1, 1775, Mary Lindsey, of that town. He died in Salem, December, 1806, aged, 82 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 134.

Earl, Landras. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 1, 1778; enlistement to expire, January 1, 1779; service at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. V, 150.

Eaton, James. Private. Captain Jonathan Ayer's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Essex County Regiment, enlisted July 15, 1780; service 3 months 17 days; company



Dutch, John. Alarm List. Third Company,  
of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment (no signature).  
Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775.

He married Fanny Jones, of Danvers, At Danvers, April  
19, 1770; he died, issue of August 30, 1836, aged  
91 years. He was a baker, and kept a store on the  
Western corner of Essex and Summer Sts. Pickering  
Papers LVI, 13; E.I.H.C. IV, 10; Salem Records.

Luxbury, Richard. Train Band. Return made  
August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster, Captain Seventh Co.  
of Foot, First Regiment of Essex County. Mass. Archives  
XXXII, 273.

Lwyer, Edward. Service of this State. Return  
made August 27, 1776 by Jonathan Gardner Jr., Captain  
of First Company of Militia. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273;  
XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18.

Dwyer, Richard. At sea on a British man-of-  
war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward,  
Captain of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in  
Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Eady, Charles. On board a privateer. Return  
made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain Third Co.  
First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Pa-  
pers LVI, 13.



raised to enforce Continental Army. He was born in 1752 and married September 25, 1774, Sara Masury. He also served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers in the Rhode Island Expedition in August 1778. He joined Essex Lodge, March 14, 1779 and was Junior Warden in 1784. He moved to Boston in 1787 and was Senior Warden of Columbian Lodge, 1795-1797. He died in Boston in 1806. Mass. S. & S. V, 170; E. I. H. Col. III, 93; Salem Records.

Eavern, Joseph. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days in the Sea Coast Company at Salem. Mass. Archives, vol. 37; page 37; Mass. S. & S. V, 188.

Eayres, Henry. Private. Captain Nathaniel Wade's Company, enlisted November 20, 1775 to serve in the year 1776. Mass. S. & S. V, 190.

Eayrs, John. First Lieutenant. Schooner, "Thrasher" Captain Benjamin Cole; age, 25 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; dark; petition dated, Boston, June 4, 1781. Mass. S. & S. V, 190.

Edey, John. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 6 months 26 days at Salem for defence of Sea Coast; reported transferred to the brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 17, 1776; service 4 months 4 days. Mass. S. & S. V, 134, 213.





Eder, Thomas. Train.Band. Third Company of Foot in Salem, in First Essex Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Edge, Charles. A member of the company of 85 raised in Salem, December 1776, Benjamin Ward Jr. Captain, to reinforce the American Army. Mass. Arch. LXXII, 283; L.I.R.C. XLIII, 120.



Edmonds, John. Petition dated, Salem, January 15, 1778, signed by Mark Lefitte, of Salem, owner of the ship "Cornwall", asking that said Edmonds be commissioned as commander of the ship; ordered in Council, January 17, 1778, that a commission be issued. Mass. S. & S. V, 220; See List of Commanders.

Edwards, John. Boatswain. Sloop, "Tyrranicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 3, 1776; discharged September 30, 1776; also same vessel and commander, roll for same service, dated Salem; also, same vessel and commander, engaged September 30, 1776; service continued to February 20, 1777. He was born on the Rappahannock in Virginia about 1743; he married in Salem, May 9, 1770, Elizabeth Fiske, daughter of the Rev. Samuel Fiske. He joined the Salem Marine Society, August 28, 1796. She died August 24, 1802, aged 56 years and he died April 10, 1807, aged 64 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 238; List of Members, Salem Marine Society, number 181, page 167; Salem Records.

Eldridge, Ruben. Engaged for town of Salem, May 18 1778; joined Colonel Henry Sherburne's Regiment, pay account for services from April 18, 1777 to December 31, 1779; he served until completion of 3 years term when he was discharged. Mass. S. & S. V, 266.

Elkins, Henry. List of the sloop, "Race Horse", Captain Clifford Byrne, sworn to June 7, 1780; age, 20 years;



Elemon, John. At sea on a British man-of-war.  
Return made by Richard Ward, Captain, Third Company,  
First Regiment of Foot in Essex County, August 27, 1776.  
Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Elkins, John. At sea on a British man-of-war.  
Return made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward Captain,  
Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County.  
Pickering Papers LVI, 13. He was born the son of  
John and Abigail, bp. June 24, 1739; married Sarah  
Putnam. Ferley II, 117; Salem Records.



stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; light; also, list of ship, "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, sworn to November 25, 1780; age 20 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; light. He was born about 1761, and married in December, 1783, Preserved Mason, daughter of Thomas Mason. He died August 20, 1836, aged 76 years and she died at Burlington, New Jersey, November 15, 1840, aged 77 years. He joined the Salem Marine Society June 27, 1792 and was number 117 in the List of Members. Mass. S. & S. V, 276; Salem Marine Society Records, E. I. Library, Salem Records.

Elledge, Richard. Captain. Schooner, "Comet", commissioned, March 31, 1781. See List of Commanders. He served as First Lieutenant in the schooner, "Tatnibush", Captain Jeremiah Rolls in 1778. Mass. S. & S. V, 278, 284.

Ellingwood, Joshua. Beverly. Captain. Brigantine, "Mars", commissioned, August 9, 1778, vessel owned in Salem. See List of Commanders.

Ellison, John. Boatswain. Ship, "Oliver Cromwell" Captain James Barr, July 10, 1780. He had also served in the same office and under the same Captain on the ship "Rover", in May 1777. He married in Salem, December 20, 1762, Elizabeth Ulman. He died; burial, March 23, 1812, aged 74 years, called a watchman. E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 138-140; Salem Records.





Ellison, Jopet. (Probably Japheth) Salem. List taken from Medfield Militia Records of men drafted, September 16, 1776, to reinforce Continental Army at or near New York, being every fifth man from train band and alarm list, agreeable to warrant, dated September 15, 1776; marched September 26, 1776, with Lieutenant Plimpton; said Ellison reported not drafted but hired by Moses Hartson, Jr., who was drafted. Mass. S. & S. V, 318.

\* Emmerton, Ephraim. Captain. Schooner, "Congress" Commissioned, December 19, 1777. See List of Commanders.

Emmerton, Jeremiah. Sergeant. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 25, 1775; served through the year; also, private, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 9 months 28 days; company stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast; also, mariner, ship, "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, list dated, May 13, 1780; age, 28 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. He was the son of John and Mary (Foster) Emmerton, was born January 23, 1753. He married, intention, November 9, 1776, first, Rebecca Murray; he married second, August 11, 1785, Elizabeth Ives. He was for many years master of the old work house and died August 12, 1826, aged 74 years. She died his widow in March, 1837, aged 76 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 353, 367; Genealogy of Emmerton Family; Salem Records.

\* Lieutenant. Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; Captain Nathan Brown's Company, engaged May 10, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. V, 352.

*Emmerton*  
18:2



Emmerton, John. Alarm List. First Company  
of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Muster Roll  
at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. He died April 10,  
1784, in his 70th year. He was keeper of the Work  
House. Pickering Papers LVI, 81; Salem Records.



English, John. Private. Colonel Ephraim Richardson's Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment; enlisted April 26, 1775; served through the year; also, Private, Captain A. Holden's Company, Colonel Thomas Nixon's 6th Regiment; deserted January 1, 1777. Mass. S. & S. V, 377.

English, Joseph. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast; enlisted as a private, July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; also, Corporal, Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment, arrived at destination, May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days at Rhode Island; also, private Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; enlisted August 15, 1777; service 3 months 16 days in the northern department; also, list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army, dated July 11, 1780; age 45 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; ruddy; also, payroll of 6 months men raised by the town of Salem for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 10, 1780; service 5 months 20 days. He was the son of John who came from the isle of Jersey and he died February 16, 1806, aged 72 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 377, 378; Salem Records.

English, Philip. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses raised in Salem; enlisted July 20, 1776; service 2 months 11 days. He was born about 1736 the son of John. He married in Beverly, February 21, 1760, Eunice Gourdon (Gorden). She died August 11, 1785 aged 50 years;



he was a sexton for 48 years; he is characterized as being, "honest, faithful and obstinate". He died February 8, 1813, aged 77 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 378; E. I. H. Col. XVIII, 221; Salem Records.

Ervin, George. He marched from Salem on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775; also, Lieutenant, ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 31 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; light. He married at Danvers, October 12, 1773, Mehitabel Gardner, daughter of Joseph and Mehitabel (Pope) Gardner. Captain George Ervin was buried May 1, 1816, aged 67 years; his widow Mehitabel died March 31, 1824, aged 76 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 386; Salem Records; also, "Thomas Gardner, Planter and Some of His descendants, page 161.

Estes, Abijah. Matross. Sergeant Benjamin Felt's detachment stationed at the fort at Salem; service from January 1, 1779 to March 31, 1779; service 3 months. Mass. S. & S. V, 392; Mass. Archives, vol. 19, p. 64.

Estes, Nathaniel. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, January 22, 1776; also, private in Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment; arrived at destination May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days at Rhode Island; also, Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Col. Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; service from January 3 to April 3, 1778; roll dated Camp at Winter Hill. He was the son





Erving, John. On board a privateer. Return  
made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Captain of the  
Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem. Picker-  
ing Papers LVI, 22.



of Abijah and Mary Estes and a brother of the Abijah above. He was baptised, March 29, 1741. He married in August, 1764, Elizabeth Knight; he may have been the Nathaniel Estey who died in Salem December 25, 1807, aged "63 years", Mass. S. & S. V, 393; Salem Records.

Eusties, James. Seaman. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age 19 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. V, 397.

Evans, John. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 1, 1778; service 5 months 18 days at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. V, 402; E. I. H. Col. LVIII, 261.

Eveleth, James. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 12, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. V, 410, 408.

Eveleth, Joseph. He was an artificer in the Revolutionary War, a Blacksmith by trade. He was the son of James and Sarah Eveleth and was born in Ipswich, 1756. He married first, Mary Converse, February 27, 1785; she died November 17, 1798, aged 31 years. He married second, Mrs. Elizabeth (Mansfield) Burrill, November 15, 1801. He was admitted to Essex Lodge, F.A.M. November 20, 1781. Chosen treasurer, December 2, 1806, and continued in office until June 2, 1835, a period of 29 years. He died, February 3, 1847, aged 91 years. ~~Mass. S. & S. V~~, E. I. H. Col. III, 129.



Ewing, Joseph. Continental Land Service.

Return made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Captain Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem. Pickering Papers LVI, 22.

Eyers, Henry. First Sergeant in Capt. Abner Cranson's Company; Col. Asa Whitecomb's Regiment, enlisted May 1, 1775. Felt's Letters II, 94.



Fabens, James. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; discharged August 14, 1776; service 6 months 21 days; reported transferred to the "Massachusetts", company was raised in Salem and stationed there for the defense of the Sea Coast; also, gunner's-mate, brigantine "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 13, 1776; service 4 months 8 days; reported entitled to one and a half shares; also, Prize Master on the ship, "Charming Sally", Captain Alexander Holmes of Boston, he was on the Penobscot expedition when his ship was captured August 12, 1779; also, Prize Master, brig "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell, list dated, Salem, August, 1780; age 21 years; st. 5 ft. 9 in.; dark. He was born about 1760 the son of James and Sarah (Henderson) Fabens. He married, certified, April 14, 1780; Anna Symonds and died abroad, 1789. Mass. S. & S. V, 446; E. I. M. Col. XVIII, 55; Perley Mss. E. I. Lib.; Salem Records.

Fabens, James. Captain Addison Richardson's Company; company receipt for wages for Continental Service for November and December, dated Fort Washington, August, 17, 1776. Mass. S. & S. V, 446.

Fabens, Peard. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 4 months 7 days; Sea Coast Defense service at Salem; also, Seaman, list of prisoners to be returned in exchange for British





prisoners in the cartel "Favourite", (year not given); reported taken in the merchant service. When he was captured he was serving as Gunner's Mate on the privateer, "General Gates". He served on board another vessel, was again captured and never returned, dying abroad. He was the son of James and Mary (Vinning) Fabens and was baptised, February 4, 1738-9. He married, Hannah Lang, daughter of Jeffrey Lang, June 29, 1762; she died his widow, September 24, 1824, aged 90 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 446; E. I. H. C. XVIII, 84; Salem Records.

Fabens, Samuel. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company; enlisted January 22, 1776; service 4 months 7 days; Sea Coast Defense at Salem; transferred to the "Massachusetts". Mass. S. & S. V, 446; Mass. Archives, vol. 37, page 32.

Fabens, Thomas. Seaman. Brigantine, "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt; list sworn to June 17, 1780; age 19 years; stature, 4 ft. 11 in.; complexion, dark. He was born about 1761. He went to sea at a very early age and served on board the "Tiger". He lost an arm in an engagement with a British vessel when only 16 years of age. For many years he was a constable of the town and had charge of the public scales. He died after a long illness from an accident occurring during the illumination for a Declaration of Peace after the War of 1812. He married, May 2, 1792, Peggy



(Margaret) White, daughter of John and Mary White. She was born in Marblehead about 1765. He died in Salem August 22, 1819, aged 53 years and she died in Salem February 14, 1849 aged 84 2/3d years. Mass. S. & S. V, 446; E. I. H. Col. XVIII, 55,-56; Salem Records.

Fabens, William. Mariner. Ship, "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, list sworn to May 13, 1780; age, 19 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark; also, Seaman, brigantine, "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt; list dated June 17, 1780, similar to the foregoing. He was born in Salem in 1759, the son of James and Sarah (Henderson) Fabens. He married July 20, 1780, Rebecca Gray of Saco, Maine. He was a politician and known as King Fabens. He was a grocer and had a store on High Street near Mill, Salem. "He had considerable political influence in the town elections." He died April 10, 1828, aged 69 years, and she died his widow, November 11, 1837, aged 75 years. He also served as a mariner on the brigantine "Montgomery", Captain James Barr, July 2, 1782. Mass. S. & S. V, 446; E. I. H. Col. XVIII, 54; XXVII, 145; Salem Records.

Fairfield, Benjamin. Seaman. Ship "Ranger", Captain James Barr, May 1781. E. I. H. Col. XXVIII, 138.

Fairfield, John. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; Sea Coast Defense service at Salem; also, same company enlisted January 22, 1776, discharged November 18, 1776; ser-



vice 9 months 28 days. He was born about 1744 and married March 28, 1767, Elizabeth Murray. He died October 3, 1809, aged 65 years and she died his widow, July 1, 1822, aged 81 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 473; Mass. Archives, vol. 37, page 37; Salem Records.

Fairfield, William. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 25, 1775; service 9 weeks 5 days; also, Captain, ship, "American Hero", commissioned, April 27, 1782. Mass. S. & S. V, 475; See List of Commanders.

Fairservice, John. Private. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Lieut. Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; Company receipt for wages, September-December, 1776; also, Captain Wheeler's Company, same regiment, March 16, 1777; also, list of men dated Highlands, February 23, 1780; age, 26 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; sandy; served in the Colonel's Company, Colonel Nixon's Regiment from January 1, 1780 to November 30, 1780 on which date he died. Mass. S. & S. V, 476, 477.

Fairson, Jesse. See Jesse Fearson.

Fall, William. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 1, 1778; service 6 months 7 days at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. V, 485; Mass. Archives, R. I. Service, 1, page 79.



Farless, Thomas. He served in the brig, "Rambler" which was captured, October 21, 1779. He was committed to Old Mill prison, February 16, 1780. He married Sarah Cook, October 30, 1777. She died January 23, 1816, aged 63 years; he died May 27, 1828, aged 75 years. N. E. H. G. Reg. 19, 138; Salem Records.

Farley, John. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment, enlisted, August 3, 1775 and served through the year. Mass. S. & S. V, 501.

Farnum, Joshua. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 18, 1777; service 3 months 18 days in the Northern department. Rolls sworn to at Salem. Mass. S. & S. V, 527.

Farrell, John. Seaman. List of prisoners in cartel "Silver Eel", from Halifax to Boston, October 8, 1778, to be exchanged for British prisoners; also, Captain, ship, "Thomas", commissioned, December 15, 1780. Mass. S. & S. V, 538, 540; See List of Commanders.

Fears, Humphrey. List of men raised to reinforce the Continental Army, dated July 14, 1780; age 22 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; ruddy; arrived at Springfield, July 14, 1780; discharged December 4, 1780. He married, intention, July 19, 1781, widow Elsy Whittimore; he married second, widow Mary Cutler, certified, December 4, 1783; she died his widow, December 14, 1825, aged 75 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 585, 586; Salem Records.





Farington, John. Private in Capt. Samuel King's Co., enlisted July 14, 1775; service 6 months 2 days; Company stationed at Salem and Lynn for defense of the sea coast; also Company receipt given to Daniel Hopkins, for advance pay for one month dated Salem, September 25, 1775. Mass. S. & S. V, 497; Mass. Archives XXXVI, 131.



Fearson, Jesse. Petition dated Saelm, August 18, 1779, signed by Edward Norris, asking that said Fearson be commissioned as commander of the schooner "Swett" (privateer) ordered in Council August 18, 1779, that a commission be issued; also, petition dated Salem, April 27, 1780, signed by Miles Greenwood, of Salem, in behalf of himself and others owners of the brigantine, "Fortune" (privateer), fitted for a 3 months cruise, asking that said Fearson be commissioned as commander of the brigantine; ordered in Council April 27, 1780, that a commission be issued; also, petition dated, Boston, March 27, 1782, signed by Job Prince, in behalf of Andrew Cabot and others, of Beverly, asking that said Fearson be commissioned as commander of the ship "Buccanier", (privateer); ordered in Council, March 27, 1782, that a commission be issued. Mass. S. & S. V, 586; See List of Commanders.

Fearson, John. First Lieutenant, Brigantine, "Eagle" Captain William Groves; list of officers and crew sworn to June 17, 1780; st. 6 ft. dark; also, petition dated, February 22, 1783, signed by said Fearson, in behalf of himself, John Brooks and others of Salem, asking that he be commissioned as commander of the sloop "Union", ordered in Council, February 22, 1783; that a commission be issued. Mass. S. & S. 586; See List of Commanders.



Federman, Joseph. Captain Barnes's Company,

Colonel Mansfield's Regiment, 1775.



Felt, Benjamin. Quarter Gunner. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses raised in Salem, enlisted, July 16, 1776; service 2 months 15 days; also, Sergeant in command of a detachment at the fort at Salem; service from January 1 to March 31, 1779; also, Seaman, ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780; 1 share. He was baptised in Rowley, October 14, 1733, the son of Benjamin and Abigail (Knapp) Felt. He married first, May 4, 1756, Sarah Waters; she died in July 1774. He married second, December 7, 1775; Mary Byrne, daughter of John and Mary (Crowninshield) Byrne; she was baptised in the Episcopal Church at Salem, March 26, 1749, He was a cooper and had a house and shop, "on the street leading from the Main Street to the South River, for some years previous to 1800 he was a constable." He died in October 1810, aged 77 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 598; Mass. Archives, vol. 19, p. 64; Felt Genealogy, E. I. Lib. page 66; E. I. H. Col. I, 112; Perley's History of Salem, I, 293; Salem Records.

Felt, David. Official record of a ballot by the House of Representatives, dated July 2, 1776; said Felt chosen Second Lieutenant of Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses to be stationed at Salem. He was the son of Jonathan and Hannah (Silsbee) Felt. He married, November 8, 1758, Susanna Becket; she was born December 11, 1740 and died October 12, 1798, aged 58 years. He was a fisherman in early life sailing to the Banks of Newfoundland. He lived on Norman's Lane in Salem. November 1, 1782, David





Felt and Benjamin Needham were allowed by the General Court, "to send a flag of truce to Halifax to bring home our men who are prisoners there. He died November (bur. 4), 1817, aged 84 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 599; Felt Genealogy, page 84; Perley III, 27; Salem Records.

Felt, David, Jr. Boy. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 1, 1777; service 7 months 8 days; also, Sailor, brigantine "Dolphin", Captain David Ingersoll, list sworn to May 25, 1780; age, 24 years; stature 5 ft. 5 in.; dark; also, Captain, brigantine, "Dolphin", commissioned March 15, 1782. Mass. S. & S. V, 599; See List of Commanders.

Felt, John. At the opening of the Revolutionary War, Captain Felt resided in the North Fields, a communal settlement composed of farmers, who, while under the jurisdiction of the Salem laws to a certain extent, were in some degree an independent community. Captain Felt's father, Jonathan Felt, was the owner of lands in this locality, and as a successor to this estate he added largely to it by subsequent purchases. He also succeeded to lands there through his first wife, formerly owned by her father, Ephraim Skerry, We find the estate of John Felt bounded easterly upon the North River and westerly upon the highway leading to "ye new mills" (so called) in Danvers,-- a large possession.



Captain Felt was a tall, muscular, well-made man, and endowed with the courage of his convictions, one who in an emergency proves to be the right man in the right place. This was well shown at the time of the British invasion of Salem by Colonel Leslie, February 26, 1775, when, by the firm stand taken by Captain Felt, the opening conflict of the Revolution (which was precipitated seven weeks later at Concord) was here averted. Had a man of less firmness and weaker judgment stood in his place, in all probability the first battle of the war would have been fought at the North Bridge in Salem."

The important part which he played in the North Bridge affair has been told in the American Revolution Narration, under date of February 26, 1775 and further accounts of what transpired can be found in the address delivered by Captain Charles Endicott, Esq., before the Essex Institute, January 18, 1855 and also, in article published in the Essex Institute Historical Collections, vol. XXXVIII, pages 331-352. The Felt Genealogy contains a similar account on pages 77-81.

"It is not recorded that Captain Felt took any further active part in the American Revolution, but the patriotism of such a character could not flag, and we may sincerely believe that his deeds at the North Bridge did not terminate his effort in behalf of American Liberty."



He was the son of Jonathan and Hannah (Silsbee) Felt. He married first, Deborah Skerry, daughter of Ephraim and Margaret (Silsbee) Skerry, January 1, 1750-1; after her death he married second, May 19, 1757, Mrs. Catherine Turner, widow of John Turner, Jr. and daughter of John and Catherine (Manning) Berry; she was born June 21, 1730 and her will was probated 1803. He was a "shoreman" and owner of vessels in the coastwise trade, he was also skilled in the trade of cordwainer or shoemaker, and later became a merchant having a warehouse near the North Bridge. Previous to the war he had acquired land in Danvers and in 1777 removed to that town, where he died January 29, 1785. Felt Genealogy, E. I. Library, 76-83; E. I. H. Col. as cited above; Salem Records.

Felt, John. Mate. Brigantine, "Ranger", Captain Robert Stone, list sworn to June 13, 1780; age 23 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; light; also, Captain, ship, "Dispatch", commissioned, April 9, 1782. See List of Commanders. Mass. S. & S. V, 599.

Felt, John. Captain. He served as private in Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, July 11, 1775 for six months and five days, Sea Coast Service at Salem; also, private, Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Lieut. Colonel Israel Hutchinson's 27th Regiment, reported taken prisoner at Fort Washington, November 16, 1776; also, served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers in the Rhode



Island Expedition, August 1778; also, Captain, brig, "Juno" commissioned, August 20, 1782. Mass. S. & S. V, 599, 600; See List of Commanders.

Felt, Jonathan. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; Sea Coast Defense at Salem; also, mariner, brigantine, "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell (Croel) list sworn to August 15, 1780; age 26 years; 6 ft.; complexion, dark. He was born, 1754, son of Jonathan and Sarah (Reeves) Felt. He married, certified, July 4, 1776, Rebecca Barret. He probably died before, 1787. Mass. S. & S. V, 600, 601; Felt Genealogy, page 76; Salem Records.

Felt, Jonathan, Captain. Schooner, "Rambler", commissioned, December 15, 1777. See List of Commanders.

Felt, Joseph. Corporal. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 7 months 7 days, Sea Coast Defense at Salem; reported promoted from private, June 27, 1776; also, private, Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days at Winter Hill. He was the son of Jonathan and Hannah (Silsbee) Felt. He married first December 8, 1757, Mary Swan of Marblehead. He married second, January 13, 1774, widow Abigail Lewis of Lynn. He first lived in Marblehead and removed from there to Salem in 1762 but shortly after returned to Marblehead and bought the John Ullmer mansion at the





southerly end of the town. He was a fisherman; he died before 1790. Mass. S. & S. V, 601; Felt Genealogy, page 86; Salem Records.

Felt, Robert. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, service between April 2, and July 3, 1778; roll dated Camp at Winter Hill; said service continued 10 days to July 12, 1778; also, Captain Addison Richardson's Company; Colonel Wade's Regiment, enlisted July 12, 1780; service 3 months 11 days. He was the son of Joseph and Mary (Swan) Felt. He may have been the man of that name who entered his intention of marriage with Silvia Hunt, daughter of Daniel, Jr. and Mary (Winslow) Hunt of Cape Elizabeth, Maine, November 8, 1800. (Portland Records) Mass. S. & S. V, 603; Felt Genealogy, page 86.

Felt, William. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; discharged August 19, 1776; reported transferred to the "Massachusetts", company raised in Salem for Sea Coast Defense; also, seaman, brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, service 4 months 4 days; also, seaman, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged, October 1, 1777; service 10 months 14 days; reported taken prisoner; roll sworn to at Salem; also, list of brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, in which vessel he had three shares. He was



Felt, Nathaniel. Alarm List. Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment, Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775; also, on board a British man-of-war; return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Captain, Seventh Company, First Regiment of Foot Essex County. He married Mary Mugford, October 1, 1749; he died November 2, 1789, aged 36 years. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; Salem Records.

Felt, Nathaniel Jr. Alarm List. Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. A member of a Company raised in Salem of 85 men in the December draft 1775, Benjamin Ward Jr. Captain, to reinforce the American Army. He was born the son of Nathaniel and Mary, bp. October 6, 1751; married first Phebe Steward, April 2, 1774; married second Hannah Reeves, April 8, 1792; died April 20, 1792, in his 43rd year. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; M.I.A.'s. 120; Almanac of William Wetmore years 1774, 1776; Salem Records.



baptised, January 21, 1759 the son of Nathaniel and Mary (Mugford) Felt. He married in Gloucester, November 17, 1780, Jane Haraden; she was born February 13, 1763 and died March 28, 1832. He died April 5, 1799 on board the frigate "Constitution". Mass. S. & S. V, 603; Felt Genealogy, 143; Salem Records.

Felt, William. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel Israel Hutchinson's Regiment, dated Fort Lee; reported taken prisoner at Fort Washington, November 16, 1776. Mass. S. & S. V, 603.

Field, Peter, Salem, also given Marblehead. Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment; enlisted May 1, 1775; service 3 months 8 days; also, company return dated September 30, 1775; reported, "absent, Quebec". Mass. S. & S. V, 653.

Field, Samuel. Second Lieutenant. Captain Robert Foster's 7th Company; Colonel Timothy Pickering, Jr.'s 1st Essex County Regiment of Massachusetts Militia; commissioned June 6, 1776. He was the son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Dean) Field. He was baptised April 30, 1732 and he married November 22, 1753, Priscilla Ingalls of Marblehead. He died in Salem, November 3, 1786, aged 54 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 654, 655; Salem Records.

Fish, George. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, 1775. Mass. Archives, vol. 16, p. 13.



Fillebrown, John. Train Band. Return made August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward, Captain of Fifth Co. First Regiment of Foot in Salem. Pickering Papers LVI, 22.

Peston, Joseph. In service of the State. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Capt. of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.





Fisher, James. He was born in Virginia about 1761; he married in Salem, December 21, 1788; Hannah Wells, daughter of John and Hannah Wells; he died in Salem, "a Revolutionary Soldier", April 7, 1846, aged 85 years. She died his widow August 5, 1846, aged 76 years. Salem Records.

Fisk, John. Captain. Sloop, "Tyrannicide", commissioned, April 20, 1776. See List of Commanders. He also served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers in the Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. E. I. H. Col. I, 113.

Fitz, (Fitts) James. Seaman. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1789; age 20 years; 5 ft. 5 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. V, 741.

Fitzgerald, (Fitzgerril) John. Served on the ship "Thomas", Captain Francis Boardman, list dated December 15, 1780; age, 26 years; stature; 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, light. He married, Katherine Skully of Danvers, intention, April 13, 1785. Mass. S. & S. V, 744; Salem Records.

Fitzgerald, (Fitcherl) Michael. Served in Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment; through 1775; his name was also spelled, Fithgarls. Mass. S. & S. V, 739.

Fitzgerald, William. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment,



sworn to at Salem, February 17, 1778; joined Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's 5th Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts from May 30, 1777 to June 26, 1778; reported deserted on the latter date. Mass. S. & S., V, 740, 743.

Fitzpatrick, William. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the first Essex County Regiment; as returned agreeable to order of Council of November 7, 1777; joined Captain Page's Company, Colonel Francis's Regiment; serve 3 years or during war. Mass. S. & S. V, 745.

Flagg, Samuel. Captain. Salem Company of Volunteers in the Rhode Island Expedition, commissioned July 25, 1778. He served as Representative to the General Court, 1783 and 1789. He was a merchant in Salem and married Mrs. Dorothy Drowne at Dunstable, New Hampshire, August 30, 1772. He was admitted to Essex Lodge, March 14, 1779 and was its first Treasurer. Mass. S. & S. V, 756; E. I. H. Col. III, 94; Salem Records.

Fling, Jeremiah. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age 19 years; 5 ft. 3 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. V, 787.

Flint, John. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s company, enlisted June 19, 1776; service 5 months; company stationed at Salem for Defense of Sea Coast. He was born



Flinn, John. In the Service of the United States. Return made August 27, 1776, by Jonathan Gardner Jr. Captain, First Company of Militia; also, seaman, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", commanded by Capt. Jonathan Haraden; engaged February 26, 1777; discharged August 31, 1777; slao, same vessel and commander, engaged October 1, 1777. Roll probably made up for advance wages for one month. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18; M. & S. V, 799.



about 1720 and married September 29, 1757, Susannah Webb. "Captain John Flint" died February 15, 1802, aged 82 years and his widow, Susannah, died in June, 1809, aged 80 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 796; Salem Records.

Flint, Joseph. (also given Jr.) Enlisted, May 3, 1775 in Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment; also, private, Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment, enlisted August 19, 1777; service 3 months 12 days at the Northward. Mass. S. & S. vol. V, 796, 798.

Florence, Abraham. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 19 years; stature 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. V, 806.

Floyd, Joseph. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; served 6 months 5 days; Sea Coast Defense at Salem. Mass. S. & S. V, 811.

Fogety, Edward. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 25, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. V, 822.

Fogg, Samuel. Joined Captain King's Company, Colonel Marshall's Regiment from the First Essex County Regiment as a private; Continental Army Pay Accounts from January 27, 1777 to August 29, 1777. Residence given both Salem and Boston; reported died, August 29, 1777. Mass. S. & S. V, 824.





Floyd, Peter. Train Band. Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775; also, Train Band, of return dated August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Captain Fifth Company First Regiment of Foot in Salem. Pickering Papers. LVI, 13, 22.

Floyd, William. One of the company of 85 men, raised in Salem, December 1776, Benjamin Ward Jr. Captain, to reinforce the American Army. Married Sarah Sampson, May 31, 1775; he died September 30, 1818, aged 81 years. Mass. Archives LXXII, 283; E.I.H.C. XLIII, 120; Salem Records



Foot, (Foote) Caleb. Bombardier. Captain Samuel Gridley's Company, Colonel Richard Gridley's Artillery Regiment, enlisted June 14, 1775; served through the year; also, Chief Maté of the "Dolphin", year not given; also, Master of the schooner "Lark", "in the harbor of Salem and bound for Casco Bay", commission granted July 12, 1777 to take on ballast, etc.; also, Prize Master, on the sloop, "Gates", Captain Thomas Smith; in the cruise which followed the beginning July 10, 1778, the schooner, "Larke" was captured and manned with a prize crew and sent to Salem; she was captured however by the British frigate "Triton" and carried to Quebec and put in prison. He was later confined in Forten Prison from which he made his escape, October 13, 1780 and went to Holland. He later served on board the "South Carolina" a French vessel which was loaned to the State of South Carolina. An extensive account of his experiences have been printed in the E. I. H. Col. vol. XLVI, pages 90-122. He was born in July, 1750, the son of Enoch and Ruth (Ingalls) Foot. He married February 13, 1775, Mary Deadman. He died May 19, 1787 and she died, his widow, November 2, 1834, aged 84 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 836; Perley's History of Salem, vol. I, 369; Salem Records.

Foot, John. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses, raised in Salem, enlisted July 11, 1776;



service 2 months 20 days. He may have been the John Foot, who was buried in Salem, January 13, 1780. Mass. S. & S. V. 839; Salem Records.

Foot, Samuel. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 4 months 23 days; reported transferred to the "Tyrannicide", company stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast; also, Lieutenant, schooner, "Warren", Captain John Ravell, December 1777; he was captured on that schooner on the 17th of that month and confined to Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. He was the son of Samuel, baptised November 29, 1747; he married March 1, 1774, Anna Crowninshield, daughter of Clifford Crowninshield. Mass. S. & S. V, 842; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24, 1782; D. A. R. Magazine, October, 1924; Salem Records.

Foot, William. Cooper, ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 26 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Salem. Mass. S. & S. V, 844.

Foreman, Nathan (also given Noah). Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; also, list of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment as returned agreeable to order of Council of November 7, 1777; joined Cap-



tain Winship's Company for 3 years or during war. Mass. S. & S. V, 821, 866.

Forman, (Foreman) John. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company; Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days; roll dated Camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. V, 869.

Forrester, Simon. Captain. Sloop, "Rover", commissioned, July 12, 1776. He also served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers in the Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. E. I. H. Col. vol. I, 113; See List of Commanders.

Forster, (Foster) George. Prize Master. Ship, "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, list sworn to May 13, 1780; age, 30 years; stature, 5 ft. 2 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. V, 874.

Forster, John. (Foster). Seaman. Brigantine, "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt; list sworn to June 17, 1780; age, 21 years; stature, 4 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. V, 875.

Foster, Daniel. Sergeant. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; roll dated November 11, 1777. Mass. Archives, Various Service; vol. 17, page 65. He married, May 4, 1783, Hannah Tucker; she died June 30, 1788; age 32 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 893; Salem Records.





Foster, Caleb. Alarm List. Return made August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster, Captain Seventh Company of Foot, First Regiment in the County of Essex. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.

Foster, Nathaniel. Alarm List. Return made August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster, Captain Seventh Company of Foot, First Regiment in the County of Essex. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.



Foster, David. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777; service 4 months 23 days; Rolls dated, Camp at Winter Hill. He probably was the David who died in October, 1790. Mass. S. & S. V, 895; Salem Records.

Foster, George. See George Forster.

Foster, James. "An officer in the Revolutionary Army, buried at Danvers, died March 22, 1823, aged 81 years." Salem Records.

Foster, Richard. List of men to reinforce the Continental Army, July, 1780; age, 18 years; stature 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, light; marched July 22, 1780; service 4 months 25 days. Mass. S. & S. V, 926.

Foster, Robert. Captain. Seventh Company, Colonel Timothy Pickering, Jr.'s First Essex County Regiment; list dated Salem, May 15, 1776; also, resigned said office May 20, 1778; also, Second Lieutenant, Captain Samuel Flagg's Salem Company of Volunteers to the Rhode Island Expedition, list of officers of Essex County Militia; commissioned, May 25, 1778. He was particularly prominent at the time of the North Bridge affair when Colonel Leslie attempted to capture cannon which were concealed by the patriots. Captain Foster was a blacksmith and was engaged in fitting out the artillery pieces for service. The prominent part played by him in resisting the British has been told in the narrative of the



American Revolution, under date of February 26, 1775. He was born in Salem, March 11, 1742, the son of Caleb and Abigail (Gould) Foster. He was admitted to Essex Lodge, March 14, 1799 and was its first Master. He married first February 27, 1766, Mary Proctor; he married second, September 16, 1799 at Danvers, widow Sarah Putnam of Danvers; and third December 1, 1808, widow Lucy Woodman. He was a brother of David Foster whose record we have given above. He was one of the signers of the address to General Gage in June 1774. Captain Robert Foster, died in August, 1814, aged 73 years, and his widow Lucy, died May 7, 1821, aged 63 years. Mass. S. & S. V, 927; E. I. H. Col. III, 90-91; Salem Records.

Foster, Samuel. (Beverly also called of Salem) Captain. Sloop, "Fish Hawk", commissioned, November 30, 1779. See List of Commanders. His first record of service was; dated March 13, 1777 when he was engaged as Prizemaster of the brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden and he served until August 29, 1777. Mass. S. & S. V, 930.

Fowler, Isaac. Mariner. Brigantine, "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell, (Croel) list dated Salem, August 15, 1780; age, 25 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark. He was the son of John and Mary (Bickford) Fowler and was baptised September 3, 1758. Mass. S. & S. V, 949; Perley Mss. Note; Salem Records.

159a



Fowler, Jonathan. Train Band. Return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Captain of the Seventh Company of Foot First Regiment in the County of Essex. Mass. Archives LXXII, 273.

Fowler, Robert. Train Band. First Company of Foot in Salem, in First Essex Regiment, Muster Roll At Parade at Salem, March 14, 1775; also, seaman in the brigantine "Tyrannicide", commanded by Captain Jonathan Haraden, enlisted October 5, 1777; discharged May 8, 1777, service seven months 3 days. (error of dates in Mass. S. & S.). Train Band, in Ward 3, First Company of Militia, Jonathan Gardner Jr. Capt. return made August 27, 1776. He was born the son of Abraham Jr. Martha, bp. April 13, 1755; married Huldah Mason, certif. May 28, 1778; died October 6, 1824, aged 70 years. Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Mass. S. & S. V, 954; Mass. Archives LXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; Salem Records.

Fowles, Samuel. At sea on a British Man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward Captain, Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.





Foye, John. Seaman. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 20, 1777; reported deserted March 5, 1778. (Salem ?). Mass. S. & S. V, 969.

Foye, William. List of the ship, "Thomas", Captain Samuel Ingersoll, dated Salem, August 7, 1780; age, 20 years; complexion, dark; also, seaman, ship, "Rover", Captain James Barr, May, 1779. Mass. S. & S. V, 969; E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 139.

Francis, Thomas. Captain. Beverly (later Salem). His first service was as Sergeant in Captain Israel Hutchinson's Minute Men which marched April 19, 1775; from Danvers; service 2 days; also, Captain Lieutenant; Colonel Benjamin Tupper's Regiment from January 1, 1777 to August 10, 1779; also, Captain Fourth Company, Same Regiment from January 1 to December 31, 1780; serving 3 months 18 days as Lieutenant and 8 months 12 days as Captain; also, same Regiment from January 1, 1782; 12 months. He was the son of Ebenezer and Rachel (Tufts) Francis and was born in Meford, July 15, 1748. He was a resident of Beverly during his term of service. He married Susan -----; who died June 28, 1829, aged 79 years. They lived in Salem and he was a Revolutionary Pensioner in that city where he died November 9, 1833, aged 85 years. "An officer in the Army during the Revolutionary War." Mass. S. & S. VI, 12; Salem Records.

Frank, John. Seaman. Ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner; list dated Salem, December 2, 1780; age, 29 years;



complexion, dark; cruise reported to have begun, August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. VI, 16.

Frazier, (Frazer) James. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 10, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. VI, 24, 25.

Freeland, Abraham. Prize Master. Ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated Salem, December 2, 1780; age, 30 years; complexion, light; cruise reported to have begun August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. VI, 27.

Freeman, Fortune. Topsfield also given Salem. Private. Colonel's Company, Colonel Thomas Marshall's Regiment; accounts of service from September 7, 1777 to December 31, 1779; also same company and regiment through 1780; also, list endorsed West Point, January 11, 1781; Captain William Parks's Company, Colonel Benjamin Tupper's Regiment; age, 37 years; stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, negro; hair, dark; also 10th Massachusetts Regiment; list dated Boston, January 28, 1803; returned by John Avery, Secretary of men who had enlisted into the Continental Army and actually served 3 years and accordingly entitled to gratuity under resolve of March 4, 1801 and June 19, 1801; said Freeman credited with Twenty dollars. Mass. S. & S. VI, 38.



Frazier, Francis. In service of the United States. Return made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward, Captain of the Third Company, First Regiment in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI, 13.

Freeman, Abraham. At sea on British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward Captain of Third Company, First Regiment of Foot in Essex County. He married Hannah Morrill, August 20, 1774. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; Salem Records.



Freeman, Noah. See Noah Foreman.

Freeman, Peter. List of men raised for Continental Service, engaged September 17, 1781; for town of Salem; term 3 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 48.

Freeman, Robert. Seaman. Ship, "Rover", Captain James Barr, May, 1781; also, seaman, ship "Oliver Cromwell", Captain James Barr, July 10, 1780. E. I. H. Col. XVII, 138.

Freeman, Samson. List of men to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; private, Captain Fairfield's Company, Colonel Wigglesworth's Regiment; also, private John K. Smith's Company, Colonel Calvin Smith's Regiment; pay accounts for service in the Continental Army from February 1, 1777 to February 8, 1780; served during this period at Valley Forge and other Camps. Mass. S. & S. VI, 50.

French, Thomas. Salem. (also given Hampstead). List of men raised in Essex County for 9 months term of service; age, 20 years; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. dark; hair, dark; eyes, dark; arrived at Fishkill, June 22, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VI, 94.

Frost, John. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment; enlisted as a private, May 8, 1775; served through the year; also, private, Captain Winship's 4th Company, Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; return dated North Castle, November 9, 1776; re-





ceipt for wages for November and December, 1776. Mass. S. & S. VI, 113.

Frye, Benjamin. Served in the Revolutionary War as a Lieutenant in Colonel Jeduthan Baldwin's Corps of Artificers, when Colonel Sullivan <sup>and the</sup> American Army retreated from Canada and Ticonderoga; also, served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. He was born about 1756 and married, certified October 11, 1774, Sarah Templeman. She died, February 22, 1822, aged 66 years. He died in December 1830, a Revolutionary Pensioner in Salem. E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Salem Records.

Frye, Daniel. Served in Captain Abner Cranson's Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's 23d Regiment; receipt for wages for August and September, 1775; dated Prospect Hill; also, receipt for bounty coat or its equivalent, dated Prospect Hill, November 2, 1775. He was born about 1752 and married, March 15, 1783, widow Prudence Buffington, she was buried, May 12, 1813, in her 73d year; he was buried, November 25, 1813, aged 58 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 135; Salem Records.

Frye, Peter. Died July 1, 1839; "A Revolutionary Pensioner," aged 75 or 78 years. Salem Records. He served as a private in Captain Lemuel Prescott's Company, Col. Asa Whitcomb's Regiment; muster roll dated Camp at Ticonderoga, November 27, 1776; reported in General Hospital. Mass. S. & S. VI, 138.



Frost, Benjamin. Train Band. Return made August 27, 1776, Nathaniel Ward, Captain of Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem. Pickering Papers LVI, 22.

Frothingham, Jonathan. Train Band. Return dated August 27, 1776, Robert Foster, Capt. Seventh Company of Foot, in First Regiment in County of Essex. Also Alarm List in the same company, Robert Foster, Captain. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.

Fuller, Samuel. Train Band. Ward 3, First Company of Militia, Jonathan Gardner Jr, Capt. Return dated August 27, 1776; also, on board a privateer, return made by Robert Foster, Captain Seventh Company of Foot, First Regiment in the County of Essex. He married Elizabeth Gray, December 3, 1769; he died December 1828, aged 81 years. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.



Frye, Peter Pickman. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; joined Captain King's Company, Colonel Marshall's Regiment, December 27, 1776 and served 56 days; subsistence also allowed for 11 days travel for march from Boston to Bennington. He was baptised July 4, 1756, son of Peter and Love (Pickman) Frye. He died April 12, 1815, aged 60 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 138; Salem Records.

Frye, Richard. List of ship, "Thomas", Captain Samuel Ingersoll, dated Salem, August 7, 1780; age, 17 years; complexion, dark; residence, Salem. Mass. S. & S. VI, 123.

Frye, Robert. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 9 months 28 days; company stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast. He was probably the man of that name who married Elizabeth Hilliard, November 7, 1753. Mass. S. & S. VI, 139; Salem Records.

Frye, Robert. Sailor. Brigantine, "Speedwell", Captain John Ingersoll, list sworn to May 27, 1780; age, 23 years; stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. VI, 139.

*Samuel* *163a*

Fuller, Thomas. Private. Captain Benjamin Farnum's Company, Colonel Francis's Regiment; enlisted March 21, 1777 to time of arrival at Bennington, he received rations; credited with allowance to March 28, 1777, 18 days, including 11 days for 220 miles of travel; also, same company commander in Colonel Benjamin Tupper's Regiment, return



dated January 24, 1778; reported transferred to the naval service. Mass. S. & S. VI, 141, 190.

Fursa, Joseph. Served in Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, August 19, to November 30, 1777. Mass. Archives, Various Service, vol. 17, p. 65.

Gale, Benjamin. List of ship, "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook; age, 18 years; stature, 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion, light; list sworn to November 25, 1780; also, mariner, ship "Montgomery", Captain Benjamin Barr, July 2, 1782. He was born about 1762 and married Martha Crowninshield, September 21, 1784. He died August 6, 1786, aged 24 years. She married second, December 31, 1792, Thomas Palfrey, she died a widow, April 14, 1822, aged 65 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 237; Salem Records.

Gale, Edmund. Private. Captain John William's Company, Colonel Sprout's Regiment, Continental Army pay accounts for service from January 15, 1777 to December 31, 1779; also, Captain Enos Stone's Company, Colonel Brewer's Regiment; return dated Camp at Valley Forge, January 25, 1778; reported taken prisoner; also, Sergeant, Captain Henry Sewall's Company, Colonel Sprout's Regiment, Continental Army Pay account from January 1, 1780 to December 31, 1780; reported serving 6 months as private and 6 months as Sergeant; also, list dated West Point, January 28, 1781, Captain Sewall's





Company, 2d Massachusetts Regiment; 5 ft. 4 in.; light; hair brown; cordwainer, rank, Sergeant. He was the son of Samuel Gale, born about 1750 (baptised February 15, 1756). He married, May 4, 1784, Margaret Stubbs. He died December 3, 1831, aged 81 years, "A Revolutionary Pensioner". Mass. S. & S. VI, 230; List of Revolutionary Pensioners in 1820; Salem Records.

Gale, Samuel. Boy. Brigantine, "Ranger", Captain Robert Stone, list dated June 12, 1780; age, 14 years; light. He was born about 1764 and married September 6, 1787, Polly ~~Kier~~. He was a barber by occupation, she died his wife March 1, 1842, aged 75 years; he died November 22, 1845, aged 81 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 234; Salem Records.

Gale, Samuel. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; discharged August 19, 1776; reported transferred to the "Massachusetts"; also, seaman, brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 17, 1776; service 4 months 7 days. Mass. S. & S. VI, 234.

Galloway, (Galloway) Patrick. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; sworn to at Salem, February 15, 1778; joined Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel Nixon's Regiment; also, Sailor, ship, "General Pickering", Captain Jonathan Haraden, list sworn to November 10, 1780; ship reported to have been taken by the



Gale, Timothy. In the service of the  
United States. Return made August 27, 1776 by  
Jonathan Gardner Jr. Captain of First Company of  
Militia. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117;  
Pickering Papers LVI, 18.

MASSACHUSETTS

U. S. ARMY, 1776

NOV 24, 1776



British while on a cruise to the West Indies. Mass. S. & S. VI, 237, 240.

Gardner, Abel. Boy. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 17 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, light. He was born about 1763, the son of Abel and Abigail (Chapman) Gardner. He married October 6, 1785, Bethiah Pitman, daughter of Joseph and Bethiah (Chapman) Pitman; he was a housewright; he was appointed surveyor of boards in March 1800 and one of the engine men of the "Engine Exchange" in that year. He was a member of a committee of the Federal Party in Ward 3 in the spring of 1803. He moved to Charlestown a year or two later and superintended the construction of the Chelsea bridge. Later he moved to Chelsea and was toll gatherer at the above bridge for many years. He died in Chelsea, October 9, 1836 aged 77 years; she died in Chelsea, January 13, 1837 or 1838 aged 70 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 258; Thomas Gardner Planter and Some of His Descendants, pages 258-262.

Gardner, Benjamin. Captured on the schooner "Warren" Captain John Ravell, December 27, 1777 and committed to Mill Prison, June 4, 1778; also, captured on the ship "Harlequin" Captain Francis Bowden Dennis, June 16, 1780 and committed to same prison, July 6, 1781. Mass. S. & S. VI, 261; N. E. H. Gen. S. Reg. XIX, 209; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24, and July 3, 1780.



Gardner, Henry. In the list of members of the Salem Marine Society, he was credited with service in the Revolutionary War, the facts of the case are these: In 1775 he removed with his family to Newfoundland and did not return until late in the spring of 1781. David Felt who looked after Mr. Gardner's financial affairs during his absence testified "that whilst Mr. Gardner was absent at Newfoundland sundry persons --American--who had been prisoners at Newfoundland, upon their return to Massachusetts, paid to me money as the agent of Mr. Gardner which they informed me that the said Gardner had advanced to them while they were in captivity for their comfort and support and that it was the general report that Captain Gardner was very kind to the American prisoners at Newfoundland, that Captain Gardner previous to his going to Newfoundland, directed me to be kind to the poor of Salem and to relieve them when in distress and I relieved sundry persons accordingly, members of this town--and on Mr. Gardner's return to Salem he allowed to me all the disbursements I had made to the poor above-said--that before said Gardner went to Newfoundland he directed me to pay all just debts and taxes that should be assessed on his property or against him." Colonel John Hathorne, said that while Mr. Gardner was absent he was "friendly with the American prisoners". He was born in Salem, October 17, 1747, the son of Samuel and Esther (Orne) Gardner. He married October 19, 1769, Sarah Turner, daughter





of John and Mary (Osborne) Turner. He served as constable and Selectman and member of the School Committee. He was a master mariner and ship owner. He returned to Salem in the spring of 1781 and was well received as shown by several depositions. He lived in Malden in the latter part of his life and died there November 8, 1817, aged 71 years. His wife died in Boston in May, 1809, aged 61 years. He joined the Salem Marine Society, May 29, 1794 and was number 159 on the list. He was a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1765. Thomas Gardner, Planter and some of His Descendants, 216-221; Gardner Memorial, 118-126, both written by the author of this history; Salem Records.

Gardner, John. Captain. Brig, "Adventure", 1781.  
See List of Commanders.

Gardner, Jonathan, Jr. Captain. First Essex County Regiment; return dated May 15, 1776, signed by Colonel Timothy Pickering, Jr. and Joseph Sprague of officers chosen by the several companies of militia in Salem and returned to be commissioned; reported commissioned, June 8, 1776; also, volunteer, Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers to the Rhode Island Expedition, August 1778. In addition to the above military service he was a member of many important committees during the war. He was born May 25, 1728 the son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Gardner) Gardner. He was a leader in the formation of the Salem Marine Society, his name heading the list of petitioners for



77  
Gardner, H. T. First Company of foot in Salem, in  
First Essex County Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade in  
Salem, March 14, 1775. Pickering Papers LVI p. 18.



incorporation. He was admitted to Essex Lodge, F. A. M., April 7, 1779 . He married, January 2, 1753, Sarah Putnam, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Putnam) Putnam. "He was an example, in his whole character, worthy of the imitation of our mariners, not only in regard to civil and social, but religious, institutions. And to suffer such a man to drop into the grave forgotten, would betray a criminal inattention to the means of virtue . . . His virtues were not ostentatious. He provoked no man's envy, but sought every man's happiness. He pursued no man's praise but ensured every man's affection. The confidence of mankind he valued, so as to endeavor to deserve it; and he has now left the world--and memory and the virtues, are his mourners." He died March 2, 1791, aged 63 years, his widow died November 10, 1791, aged about 63 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 272; Thomas Gardner, Planter and some of His Descendants, 178-183; Salem Marine Society of which he was Master from 1768 to his death in 1791; List of Members, page 157; Salem Records.

Gardner, Jonathan, Jr. (also given 3d). Second Lieutenant, sloop, "Tyrranicide", Captain John Fisk, commissioned June 3, 1776; also, Second Lieutenant, same vessel and commander engaged October 18, 1776; served until February 20, 1777; also, First Lieutenant, ship "Bunker Hill"



Captain Nicholas Ogilbe, November, 1778; also, Captain, brigantine "Union", commissioned, October 9, 1780. Mass. S. & S. VI, 270-272; See List of Commanders.

Gardner, Jos. (Joseph) Cook. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington; list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 30 years; stature 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark. He may have been the Joseph Gardner who was the oldest son of Joseph and Mehitable (Pope) Gardner, baptised March 2, 1745-1746 and married December 17, 1772, Anna Edee of Salem. Very little is known in regard to him. Mass. S. & S. VI, 272; Thomas Gardner, Planter, and some of his Descendants, pages 161, 196.

Gardner, Simon. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; muster roll dated August 1, 1775; enlisted May 25, 1775; service 9 weeks 5 days; also, Captain Brown's Company, Colonel Mansfield's 19th Regiment, commanded by Colonel Israel Hutchinson, company return dated October 6, 1775; also, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Camp, Winter Hill, October 27, 1775; also, served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Service, August 1778. He was baptised, July 24, 1743, the son of Abel and Priscilla (Stacey) Gardner, as Simon Stacy Gardner. He however never used his middle name. He married in Salem, November 18, 1764, Rebecca Knapp, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Hart) Knapp, she was born July 18, 1746 and died in Salem, a widow





in February, 1787, aged "forty-four years." Mass. S. & S. VI, 278; Thomas Gardner, Planter, and some of his Descendants, pages, 159, 195-6.

Garet, John. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, 19th Regiment, Colonel Israel Hutchinson; company returns and receipts dated October 6, and 31, 1775, for wages for September, 1775. Mass. S. & S. VI, 283, 288, 299.

Gates, Edward. His name appeared on a list of Revolutionary Pensioner, published in 1820, he was then said to be of Salem. The only record of an Edward Gates in the Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution was called of Framingham at the time of his service, he may have removed to Salem. Mass. S. & S. VI, 312; List of Revolutionary Pensioners residing in Salem in 1820.

Gavet, John. (called also Jr.) Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; company stationed at Salem for Sea Coast Defense; also, Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, Sea Coast Defense at Salem, enlisted January 22, 1776; discharged November 18, 1776. He was born April 30, 1751, (baptised May 5,) the son of Joseph and Susannah (Carwick) Gavet. He married March 9, 1777, Susannah Hill of Stoneham, Massachusetts who died in 1807; he was buried August 31, 1807. Mass. S. & S. VI, 330; N. E. H. Gen. Reg. 77, 41; Salem Records.



Gardner, Weld Alarm List Third Company of foot  
in Salem, First Essex County Regiment in Salem. Muster  
Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. He was born  
the son of Samuel and Esther (Orne), December 3, 1745.  
He was a merchant. He died November 2, 1801, in his  
56th. year. Pickering Papers LVI. p. 13; Thomas Gardner,  
Planter p.116; Salem Records.



Gautier, Thomas Train Band. Third Company of foot  
First Essex County Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade in  
Salem, March 14, 1775. He married Abigail Ruck, April 6,  
1775. Pickering Papers LVI p. 13; Salem Records.



Gavet, John. Captain Ebenezer Winship's 4th Company, Lieutenant Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; company return for wages due January 1, 1776; dated Camp Mt. Washington, September 30, 1776; also, Sergeant, same company and regiment; regimental returns dated, North Castle, November 9, 1776; also, same regiment; receipt for wages for September-December, 1776 as Sergeant; also, return of men engaged for the month of January, 1777; also, list of men who returned equipment used in 1776; dated Chatham, February 4, 1777; also, Sailing Master, schooner, "Centipede", Captain Samuel Ingersoll, May, 1778; also, Lieutenant, schooner, "Centipede", Captain Joseph Pratt; September, 1778; also, First Lieutenant, schooner, "Greyhound", Captain Aaron Wait, October, 1778; also, Lieutenant, sloop "Morning Star", Captain John Ravell, list dated October 17, 1780; age, 28 years; stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, light; also, Captain, "Brigantine, "Flying Fish", commissioned May 28, 1781. Mass. S. & S. VI, 330-331; N. E. H. G. Reg. 77, page 40; See List of Commanders.

Gavet, Joseph. First Lieutenant. Schooner, "Viper" Captain Joseph Pitman, September, 1778. He was baptised at Salem August 4, 1723, the son of John and Mary (Carter) Gavet; he married in Beverly, February 28, 1750/1 Lucy Cressy. She was baptised at Beverly, November 30, 1729, the daughter of Job and Rebecca (Diamond) Cressy. Mass. S. & S. VI, 331; N. E. H. G. Reg. 77, 40; Beverly Records; Salem Records.





Gavet, Samuel. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel Mansfield's Regiment; roll dated August 1, 1775; enlisted May 29, 1775; service 2 months 7 days. He was born in Salem, March 24, 1728-9 the son of Joseph and his first wife Mary (Williams) Gavet. He married in Salem, July 21, 1751, Ann Whittemore. Mass. S. & S. VI, 331; N. E. H. G. Reg. 77, 40; Salem Records.

Gavet, Samuel. Cooper. Brigantine, "Salem", Captain Nehemiah Andrews; list sworn to October 29, 1780; age 27 years; stature 5 ft. 9 in; complexion, dark. He was probably the son of the above Samuel although we find no record of his birth. Mass. S. & S. VI, 331.

Gellen, John. Mate. Brigantine, "Greyhound", Captain Clifford Byrne, September, 1778. E. I. H. Col. XLV, 176.

Gennis, (Jenness) Benjamin. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted July 30, 1778; service 5 months 6 days; enlistment to expire January 1, 1779. Mass. S. & S. VI, 354.

George, John. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 25 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; dark. Mass. S. & S. VI, 356.

Gerald, William. Sergeant. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 6, 1775; served through the year; also, Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Service, August, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VI, 362; E. I. H. Col. I, 113.



Gavit, Jonathan In the service of the United States.  
Return dated Aug. 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Capt. of the  
Seventh Company, First Regiment in the County of Essex. He  
was born the son of Jonathan, baptised January 24, 1773 aged  
11 years; he married Sally Hay of Boston, January 12, 1788;  
He was buried December 14, 1808. Mass. Archives LXXII,  
273 ; Salem Records,



Gernon, Patt. Carpenter. Ship, "General Pickering"  
Captain Jonathan Haraden, list sworn to November 10, 1780;  
ship reported taken by the British in the West Indies. Mass.  
S. & S. VI, 364.

Getchell, Jeremiah. Private. Captain John Symonds'  
Company of Matrosses; enlisted July 15, 1776; service 2 months  
16 days; company raised in Salem; also, seaman, brigantine  
"Freedom", Captain John Clouston, engaged February 4, served  
to August 4, 1777. Mass. S. & S. VI, 348, 372.

Gilbert, William. Captain Enoch Putnam's Company,  
Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 4, 1775; re-  
sidence given as Salem; company return dated October 6, 1775;  
reported died August 13, 1775. Mass. S. & S. VI, 423.

Giles, Mark. Private. Captain Benjamin Bowne's  
Company, Colonel William Bond's 37th Regiment; company return  
dated Camp at Prospect Hill, October 7, 1775; residence given  
as Salem. Mass. S. & S. VI, 430.

Giles, Samuel. List of crew of ship, "Jack", Cap-  
tain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 14 years; 4  
ft. 11 in.; light; also, list of crew of ship, "Thorn", Cap-  
tain Richard Cowell; September 14, 1780; 5 ft. 1 in.; light.  
Mass. S. & S. VI, 432.

Giles, Thomas. Lad. Brigantine, "Saratoga", Cap-  
tain Eleazer Giles; list endorsed "1780". He was probably



Gerrish, Samuel. Training Band. Third Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment, Muster Roll. at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775; also, in Service of United States; return made August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster, Captain of Seventh Company of Foot in the First Regiment in the County of Essex. He was born the son of Benjamin Jr. and Margaret (Cabot) March 10, 1749-50; he married Sarah Williams, daughter of Isaac in Marblehead, certif. February 16, 1773; he died September 2, 1844, aged 95½ years. Pickering Papers LVI, 13; Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; Salem Records.

Gettice, Thomas. Continental Land Service. Return made August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward, Captain of Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem, Pickering Papers LVI, 22.

Gibaut, Edward. One of the Company of 85, raised in Salem, December 1776, (volunteer and draft) Benjamin Ward Jr, to reinforce the American Army. He married 1st. Sarah Crowninshield, June 15, 1758, 2nd. Abigail Whittemore, March 1, 1795. Mass. Arch. XXXII, 283; E.I.H.C. XLIII, 120; Salem Records.





Giles, Benjamin. Train Band. First Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade at Salem, March 14, 1775. Pickering Papers LVI, 18.

Giles, Clark. In the service of the United States. Return made August 27, 1776 by Jonathan Gardner Jr. Captain, First Company of Militia. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18.

Gillason, John. On a British Warship. Return made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Captain of the Fifth Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem. Pickering Papers LVI, 22.



the "lad" who was baptised August 21, 1768, the son of Thomas. Mass. S. & S. VI, 433; Salem Records.

Gill, John. Captain. Sloop, "Independence", commissioned August 8, 1776. See List of Commanders.

Gillard, John (also given Jean). Matross. Captain Winthrop Sargent's Company, Colonel John Crane's Artillery Regiment; pay accounts for service from April 18, 1777; to December 31, 1780; also, list dated January 10, 1781; same regiment and rank; age 33 years; stature 5 ft. 6 in.; comp. dark; engaged April 17, 1777 for the town of Salem; term during the war. Mass. S. & S. VI, 445.

Gilles, Ezra. Private. Captain Nathaniel Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 25, 1775; service 9 weeks 5 days. Mass. S. & S. VI, 448.

Gilpatrick, John. Third Lieutenant. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; engaged September 1, 1778; service 6 months 8 days at Rhode Island; also, Second Lieutenant, same company and regiment; muster rolls in September and November, 1778; enlistment to expire, January 1, 1779. Mass. S. & S. VI, 467.

Ginnet, Emon. Boston (also given Salem). Private. Captain Turner's Company, Colonel Henry Jackson's Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts from January 15, 1778 to May 27, 1779; reported deserted on the latter date. Mass. S. & S. VI, 473.



Glover, John. Brigadier General. Continental Army. Marblehead. He was born in Salem, November 5, 1732 the son of Jonathan and Tabitha (Bacon) Glover in a house which stood upon the site of the double brick house on the easterly side of St. Peter Street, number 26 and 28. His family moved to Marblehead and his distinguished record is justly credited to that town. Mass. S. & S. VI, 508; Perley's History of Salem III, 19; Mass. Mag. I, 53-93; also, V, 37-38, 105-106; N. E. H. G. Reg. XIX, 213; E. I. H. Col. V, 131; John Glover's Regiment by the author.

Glover, John. Private. Captain Job Sumner's Company, Colonel John Groaton's Regiment; Continental Army Pay accounts for service from January 13, 1777 to September 1, 1777; reported deserted. Mass. S. & S., VI, 508.

Glover, Jonathan. Colonel of the 5th Essex County Regiment of Massachusetts Militia; commissioned February 8, 1776; also, resignation, dated Marblehead, February 4, 1779; signed by said Glover stating that owing to lameness, cares of business, etc. he was not able to fulfil the duties of his office and asking that his resignation be accepted; resignation accepted in Council February 11, 1779, and action concurred in by House of Representatives on the same date; also, Colonel, Fifth Essex County Regiment; Brigadier General Jonathan Titcomb's Brigade; general return of officers and



Glover, Ephraim. Train Band in Ward 3, First Company Militia, Jonathan Gardner Jr., Captain. Return made, August 27, 1776. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18.

Glover, Ichabod. In the service of the United States. Return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Captain of the Seventh Company, First Regiment, in the County of Essex; also, one of the Company of 85 raised in Salem, Captain Benjamin Ward Jr., to reinforce the American Army. He was bp. son of Benjamin, March 13, 1747-8; died September 1801, aged 54 years. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273, 283; E.I.H.C. XLIII, 120; Salem Records.

Glover, Samuel. In the service of the United States. Return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Captain of the Seventh Company, of Foot in First Regiment in the County of Essex. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.





men for equipment, as returned by Adjutant General Peleg Wadsworth, dated July 5, 1779. He was born (twin) June 13, 1731, in the house on St. Peter Street in Salem, described above in the record of his brother Brigadier General John Glover; son of Jonathan and Tabitha (Bacon) Glover. He married first Abigail Burnham of Marblehead, October 10, 1748; she died there April 29, 1787; married second, Mrs. Mary Greely of Boston, published July 16, 1787. He was a mariner and merchant in Marblehead. Mass. S. & S. VI, 510; Perley's History of Salem III, 19; Roads's History of Marblehead.

Glover, Jonathan. Seaman. Descriptive list of officers and crew of the ship "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, sworn to November 25, 1780; age, 38 years; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light; also, receipt dated May 24, 1783, signed by Mary Glover, mother of said Glover for wages for service to May 10, 1783 on board the frigate "Hague", Captain John Manley. He was baptised October 25, 1741, the son of Joseph and Mary (Cook) Glover. He married November 21, 1765, Priscilla Woodwell; he was a fisherman. He died in 1805-6; she died his widow August 12, 1828 aged 82 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 509, 510; Perley III, 20.

Glover, Jonathan. List of officers and crew of the ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated June 15, 1780; age, 35 years; stature 5 ft. 4 in.; comp. dark; also,



Ship Mate, ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks in June, 1782; he had 3 1/2 shares; also, "Jonathan Glover, Prize Master on Board the Brig Privateer called the "Terrible", Robert Richardson, Master, being duly sworne deposed, that being on a cruize in the said Privateer in Lat. 38° 30" Long. 72, 6th June Inst. they fell in with a Sloop which they chased 3 or 4 Hours when they came up with & took her, & found she was from Cork Bound to Philadelphia, Loaded with Pork, Beef and Butter, that the Sloop was called the Susannah, that the deponent was put on Board as Prize Master of the Sloop & ordered to make the best of his way for Salem, New England, that about 5 Days afterwards they fell in with his Majesty's Ship the Unicorn who retook the said Ship, & brought her & Cargo into this (Halifax) port except two or three Hampers of Porter, & Wine, which were taken out by the Privateer's People for the Captain, Mate, & People of the Privateer." American Vessels Captured by the British; Records of the Vice Admiralty Court at Halifax, E. I. Lib. page 80.

He was born July 21, 1745, the son of Benjamin and Susannah (Needham) Glover. Authorities differ in regard to the man of this name who married Priscilla Woodwell but it appears probable that the man mentioned above was her husband instead of this Jonathan. He was a master mariner and joined Essex Lodge, May 17, 1781, being number 92 in the list. He died at sea near Wilmington, N. C. Feb. 10, 1797.



Mass. S. & S. VI, 509; E. I. H. Col. I, 112; III, 128; V, 131; Salem Records.

Glover, Jonathan. Seaman. List of prisoners to be received in exchange for British prisoners sent to Halifax in the cartel Swift as returned by Robert Pierpont, Commissary, dated October 9, 1777; said Glover to be exchanged for Meshech German, Seaman. This record probably belongs to one of the above Jonathans but which one we have no means of knowing. Mass. S. & S. VI, 509.

Glover, Peter. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, company receipt for advance pay for one month dated Salem, September 25, 1775; also, private, same company enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; company stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast. He was the son of Benjamin and Sasannah (Needham) Glover, was baptised March 27, 1743. He married October 6, 1764, Anna Ober of Beverly; she died January 30, 1822 and he died September 25, 1826. Mass. S. & S. VI, 512; Perley III, 19; E. I. H. Col. V, 131.

Goff, Charles. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; company return dated October 6, 1775; also, order of bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Camp <sup>at</sup> Winter Hill, October 27, 1775. Mass. S. & S. VI, 534





Goldthwait, James. (Goldthwaite). Private. Captain Samuel Epes's Company of Minute Men, Colonel Pickering's Regiment; which marched on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775; also, private Captain Moses Brown's 7th Company, Colonel John Glover's 14th Regiment; enlisted February 7, 1776. He was born in the part of Salem later South Danvers probably in 1746 the son of Thomas Goldthwaite. He married January 19, 1769, Hannah Whittemore. He applied for a pension June 10, 1818, stating that he was then living in Salem. He was a cordwainer; he died February 2, 1824, aged 77 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 546; Goldthwaite Genealogy, 107. He was a Revolutionary Pensioner at the time of his death. Salem Records.

Goldthwait, Jonathan. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 9 months 28 days; Sea Coast defense at Salem. He probably was the man of that name "of Danvers who married Rebeckah Trask of that town July 2, 1770." Mass. S. & S. VI, 546; Muster Rolls, January 16, -November 18, 1776; Salem Records.

Goling, Edward. Captured on the schooner "Warren" December 29, 1777; committed to Old Mill Prison, June 1778. D. A; R. Magazine, October, 1924.

Goodell, (Goodale) Samuel. In Captain Winship's Company, 4th Regiment; receipt for wages due prior to January 1, 1776; dated Camp Mt. Washington, September 30, 1776; also





order on pay master of Colonel Nixon's 4th Regiment, dated Salem, March 7, 1777. He was born about 1753, and married intention, November 28, 1777, Sarah Puddenney. He was buried at Danvers, April 3, 1823, aged 70 years; she was buried at the same town, died September 23, 1822, aged 61 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 564; Salem Records.

Goodhue, Benjamin, Jr. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company; Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. He was born in Salem, September 20, 1748, the son of Benjamin and Martha (Hardy) Goodhue. He graduated Harvard College in 1766, he was a state Senator and member of Congress and United States Senator. He married first, Frances -----; she died January 28, 1801, aged 49 years. He married second, November 4, 1804, Anna Willard of Lancaster. He was buried July 29, 1814, aged 65 years. E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Salem Gazette, July 9, 1814; Salem Records.

Goodhue, Samuel. Sailor. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 22 years; stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, light. He may have been the man of that name, a resident of Danvers who served in Captain Gideon Foster's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, through 1775. Mass. S. & S. VI, 578.

Gooff, Charles. See Charles Goff.



Goodale, Nathan. Alarm List. Return made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Captain of First Company, First Regiment of Foot in Salem. He was born the son of Joshua and Experience, December 14, 1740; he married Mary Sewall, January 1, 1765. Pickering Papers LVI, 22; Salem Records.

Goodhue, Jonathan. Alarm List. Return made by Robert Foster, Captain, Seventh Company of Foot, First Regiment in the County of Essex. He was born the son of Benjamin and Martha (Hardy), December 31, 1744; he married Dorothy Ashton, certif. May 6, 1776; he died April 19, 1778. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; Salem Records.

Goodhue, Stephen. Alarm List. Return made by Robert Foster, Captain Seventh Company of Foot, First Regiment in the County of Essex. He was born the son of Benjamin and Martha (Hardy) January 10, 1738; he married Martha Prescott, September 29, 1767; he was buried February 25, 1809 aged 70 years. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; Salem Records.

Goodhue, William. First Company of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem March 14, 1775; also, on Alarm List. Return made August 27, 1776 by Jona. Gardner Jr., Capt. First Co. of Militia. He was born about 1715; died issue



April 30, 1799, ae. 84 years. He may have been the one who married March 1, 1777, Elizabeth Davis of Boston. Mass. Archives XXX11, p. 273; Mass. Archives XXV111 p. 117; Pickering Papers LVI p. 18; Salem Records.

Mr Gordonson, John At sea on a British Man of War. Return made Aug. 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Captain, Third Company, First Regiment of foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers LVI p. 13.

Gould, John Served in Capt. Thomas Barnes' Company Col. Mansfield's Regiment; order for advance pay dated, Cambridge, Jun 27, 1775. Mass. S.&S. VI p. 676.

Gould, Josiah. Train Band, First Regt. of foot in Salem, First Essex. County Regt. Muster Roll at Parade in Sale, March 14, 1775. Sergt. Capt. Zadok Buffington's Co. Col. Samuel Johnson's Regt. enlisted Aug. 14, 1777; discharged Nov. 30, 1777 at Cambridge; service 3 months, 37 days, at the northward; company raised to serve until Nov. 30, 1777; roll sworn to at Salem; also, Train Band in Ward 3; First Co. Militia, Jonathan Gardner, Jr. Capt. Return dated Aug. 27, 1776. He was born about 1739; he married Nov. 3, 1764, Sarah Sherman; he died Sept. 12, 1801, ae. 62 years. Pickering Papers LVI p. 18; Mass. S.&S. VI. 678; Mass. Archives XXX11, 273; XXV111 p. 117; Salem Records.

Gould, Nathaniel Alarm List. Return made Aug. 27, 1776 by Jonathan Gardner, Jr. Capt. First Co. of Militia. He was baptised the son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, Nov. 17, 1724; he married Rebecca Wood, of Charlestown, Apr. 24, 1760. Mass. Archives XXX11, 273; XXV111 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.



Goold, Nehemiah. Lad. Ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, list sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 17 years; stature 5 ft. 2 in.; complexion, light. He was born January 30, 1763, the son of Nehemiah and Mary (Phyps) Gould. Mass. S. & S. VI, 629; Salem Records.

Gorden, William. Private. Captain Charles Furbush's Company, Colonel Bridges's Regiment; enlisted May 27, 1775; service 2 months 10 days. Mass. S. & S. VI, 634.

Goss, Thomas. Seaman. Brigantine, "Massachusetts" Captain John Fisk, engaged March 7, 1777; served to October 16, 1777; also, Boatswain, brig, "Union", Captain Jonathan Gardner, list sworn to November 3, 1780; age, 31 years; stature, 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion, brown. He was born about 1754; married intention, July 10, 1779, Abigail Bullock. He died January 30, 1829, aged 75 years; she died June 3, 1843, aged 87 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 655; Salem Records.

Gothem, Henry. List of men raised in Essex County for 9 months service, engaged for town of Salem, arrived at Fishkill, June 23, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VI, 656.

Gould, Isaiah. Salem ? Sergeant. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; list dated November 11, 1777. Various Service, Mass. Archives, vol. 17, p. 651





Gould, James Wood. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August 1778; also, seaman, ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 20 years; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, light. He was the son of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Wood) Gould and was baptised in Salem, March 15, 1761. Mass. S. & S. VI, 673; Salem Records.

Gould, John. List of crew of ship, "Thomas", Captain Samuel Ingersoll, dated Salem, August 7, 1780; age, 19 years; complexion, dark. He was the son of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Wood) Gould, and was baptised October 16, 1763. Mass. S. & S. VI, 675; Salem Records.

Gover, Edward. Seaman. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 26 years; stature, 5 ft. 11 in.; complexion light. Mass. S. & S. VI, 692.

Gover, Robert. Boy. Sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 5, 1776; also, same vessel, Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged February 26, 1777; also, reported as sick at Mr. Carter's, March 4, 1778; discharged March 10, 1778; also, same ship and commander engaged October 1, 1777; service 7 months and 8 days; also, seaman, ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, list dated Salem, June



15, 1780; age, 22 years; stature, 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion dark; also, ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780, 1 share. He was the son of Robert Gover and was baptised April 20, 1765. He married, certified, April 6, 1784, Bethiah Foster; she died May 27, 1788, aged 22 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 692, 693; E. I. H. Col. I, 112; XXVII, 145; Salem Records.

Gowen, Charles. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel Mansfield's Regiment; order for advance pay, dated Cambridge June 27, 1775; also, private, Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel Mansfield's 19th Regiment; company return dated Winter Hill, October 27, 1775; also, private, Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Lieut. Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; through 1776; also, carpenter, brigantine, "Cutter" Captain Samuel Crowell (Crowl) list dated Salem, August 15, 1780; age, 25 years; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, light. He was born about 1753 and married November 24, 1795, widow Susanna Tann; he was buried April 8, 1812, aged 59 years; she died his widow, February 10, 1829, aged 74 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 693-694; Salem Records.

Grafton, Joshua. Captain. Brigantine, "Lydia", commissioned, December 23, 1777. See list of Commanders.

Grant, Alexander. Matross. Captain Samuel Russel Trevett's Company, Colonel Richard Gridley's Regiment; muster



roll dated June 21, 1775; enlisted June 15, service 8 days; Mass. S. & S. VI, 723.

Grant, Alexander. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; enlisted May 25, 1775; service 9 weeks, 5 days; also, Captain Brown's Company, Lt. Colonel Israel Hutchinson's Regiment; company return dated October 6, 1775; also, order for bounty coat or its equivalent, dated Winter Hill, October 27, 1775. Mass. S. & S. VI, 723.

Grant, John. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, Sea Coast Defense, 1775. Mass. Archives 36, 131.

Grant, Joshua, Jr. Seaman. Ship, "Junius Brutus" Captain John Brooks; 1780; 1 share; He was born in Salem, August 14, 1759; and married, certified December 6, 1780; Hannah Rollins. She died in March 1814, aged 53 years and he died May 24, 1826, aged 67 years. E. I. H. Col. I, 112; Salem Records.

Grant, Moses. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, 1775; service with the 8 months men; also, seaman, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged March 10, 1778; discharged, May 8, 1778; service, 1 month 28 days. Mass. S. & S. VI, 734.

Grant, Samuel. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company, Salem Volunteers, Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778. E. I. H. Col. I, 113.





Graves, Jacob. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel Mansfield's Regiment; order for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 8, 1775; also, name on list of prisoners sent in "Silver Bel", from Halifax to Boston for exchange, October 8, 1778. He may have been the Jacob Graves who was born in Salem, October 1, 1760. Mass. S. & S. VI, 748; Salem Records.





Graves, Joseph. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, 1778; muster and pay rolls; Mass. Archives, vol. 19, page 152. He enlisted November 11, 1777 and served to April 3, 1778, Camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. VI, 752.

Graves, Samuel. Member of the Salem Training Band in March 1775; also, Captain William Hooper's Company, Coast Defense Service, enlisted July 21, 1775; service to November 1, 1775; roll dated Marblehead. Mass. S. & S. VI, 757.

Graviel, William. (Salem also given Boston) Private. Captain Thomas Turner's Company; Colonel Henry Jackson's Regiment; enlisted January 15, 1778 to serve through the war; reported deserted September 14, 1779. Mass. S. & S. VI, 761.

Gray, Andrew. (Andrews). Of Salem. Private. Captain Asa Prince's Company of Minute-Men which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service 2 days; also, Captain Asa Prince's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; enlisted May 4, 1775; served through the year; also, Mate, schooner, "Grampus", Captain Thomas Holmes; list sworn to May 27, 1780; age, 23 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; comp. light; residence, Salem. He was born about 1760 and married May 14, 1780; Mary Mugford; he was drowned at sea March 7, 1782, aged 22 years (?). His widow, Mary, married Henry Luscomb, certified, December 1, 1784, who died probably in June 1816; she died his widow, October 15, 1840, aged 79 years. Mass. S. &



S. VI, 762, 763; Salem Records.

Gray, Benjamin. Sailor. Schooner, "Grampus", Captain Thomas Holmes, list sworn to May 27, 1780; age, 21 years; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. VI, 764.

Gray, James. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; enlisted as a private May 16, 1775; served through the year; also, Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's 5th Regiment, Continental Army, service from April 1, 1777 to ----; also, Captain John William's Company, same Regiment, return dated February 9, 1778, reported joined corps of invalids, May 31, 1778, service to October 1, 1778; also, order for gratuity dated Boston, February 25, 1779, payable to Lieutenant Osgood Carlton, also Captain Moses McFarland's Company of invalids, stationed at Boston, Colonel Lewis Nicola's Regiment; reported sick in hospital; also, same company and regiment muster roll for October 1779. He was born about 1744; he married first, January 6, 1771; Priscilla Creesey, she was born December 15, 1744 daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Ober) Creesey; in Salem; he married second Sarah Whitefoot, March 11, 1775; she died his widow March 15, 1810, aged 65 years. Mass. S. & S. VI, 771; Salem Records; Family Notes furnished by Mr. Arthur Fairfield Gray of Watertown, Mass.



Gray, Jonathan. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 17 years; 5 ft. 2 in.; dark. Mass. S. & S. VI, 775.

Gray, William. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; sworn to at Salem February 17, 1778; joined Captain Winship's Company; Colonel Rufus Putnam's Regiment; term during war; also, private, Colonel's Company, same Regiment; pay accounts for service from March 2, 1777 to December 31, 1779; also pay accounts from January 1, 1780 to December 31, 1780; also, list dated West Point, January 10, 1781, Light Infantry Company, Colonel Putnam's 5th Regiment; private; age, 18 years 7 months; stature, 5 ft. 11 in.; complexion, dark; hair, dark; eyes, dark; also, private, Captain Joshua Benson's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment, muster rolls for January 1781; also, muster roll for April, 1781. Mass. S. & S. VI, 782.

Gray, William. Captain. Brigantine, "Mary", commissioned December 24, 1777. See List of Commanders.

Gray, William, 3d. Second Lieutenant. Captain Richard Ward's 3d Company, First Essex County Regiment of Massachusetts Militia; return dated Salem, May 15, 1776; reported commissioned June 6, 1776. Mass. S. & S. VI, 783.

Greaton, John W. Seaman. Brigantine, "Addition"





Gray, John. "William Gavett says, "Mr. John Gray a most respectable school master, told him on the occasion of LaFayette's visit in 1824, that he was wounded by a British bayonet at this time, (Leslie's retreat at North Bridge), and opened his bosom to show him where he was wounded, and said he valued it more that he did his watch."" He was born the son of William and Sarah Gray, January 12, 1761; he married October 25, 1783, Elizabeth Archer; she died August 17, 1814; he married second, February 19, 1815, Mary, Daughter of William Holman (a soldier of the revolution); she was born March 11, 1768 and died October 2, 1844; he died December 9, 1838. For many years he was master of the Center Grammar School and subsequently an active town constable. He was the collector of the subscription to level the common. He lived for many years in a house which occupied site of the house of Benjamin Webb, on Essex St. opposite Herbert St. Damon Article in Salem News, April 4, 1934; E.I.H.C. IV, 7,8, 263; Salem Records.





Captain Joseph Pratt; list sworn to June 17, 1780; age, 20 years; stature, 4 ft. 10 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. VI, 788.

Green, Amos. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; engaged for the town of Salem; joined Captain Sargent's Company; Colonel Crane's Regiment; term 3 years or during war. Mass. S. & S. VI, 793.

Green, Jedediah. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; engaged for the town of Salem, Captain Sargent's Company; Colonel Crane's Regiment; term 3 years or during war; list dated September 14, 1777. Mass. S. & S. VI, 810.

Green, Michael. Return of men raised in Essex County for Continental Service; engaged for town of Salem March 5, 1781; term 3 years; also, list dated Hutt's, New Boston, May 13, 1782; Captain James Tisdale's Company, 3d Massachusetts Regiment; age, 28 years; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, dark; hair, gray; eyes, dark; occupation, yeoman; enlisted January 4, 1781 for 3 years; reported subject of falling sickness; also, muster roll for December 1781- February, 1782; also, muster roll from September, 1782; reported discharged September 15, 1782; left regiment September 26, 1782. Mass. S. & S. VI, 825.

Green, Peter. "Accompanied the justly celebrated



Major General Nathaniel Green, while in his military service during the American War." He was born in Africa and died in November , 1815 "age above 60 years." Salem Gazette, November 24, 1815. He was probably the same man whose death is recorded in the Salem Records as follows:- "Primas Green, old age, died November 17, 1815, aged 80 years."

Greenwood, Miles. First Lieutenant, Captain Richard Ward's 3d Company, First Essex County Regiment of Massachusetts Militia; Colonel Timothy Pickering, Commander; commissioned, June 6, 1776; also, Captain, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; service from November 11, 1777 to February 2, 1778 at Camp Winter Hill; also, First Lieutenant, Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers in the Rhode Island Service, commissioned July 25, 1778; also, Captain, Second Foot Company of Militia; September 1, 1781; Salem Town Records. "Greenwood, Miles, late of Boston, married widow Elizabeth Elkins, January 12, 1772; she died in November 1811, aged 74 years." Mass. S. & S. VI, 863; E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Salem Records.

Gregory, Samuel. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 22, 1780; age, 26 years; 5 ft.; compl. light. Mass. S. & S. VI, 894.

Groves, William. Beverly. (Also called of Salem). Captain, Schooner, "Blackbird", commissioned, August 6, 1777. See List of Commanders.



Gunner, Clement. Private. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; joined Colonel Brewer's Regiment; also, private, Captain J. Means's Company; Colonel Ebenezer Sprout's Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts of January 1, 1777 to July 5, 1780; reported deserted January 5, 1780. Mass. S. & S. VI, 954.

Gunner, Clemmon. Private. Captain John Williams's Company, Colonel Ebenezer Sprout's Regiment; Continental Army pay accounts from February 1, 1777 to December 31, 1779; also, Captain Enos Stone's Company, Colonel Brewer's Regiment; return dated Camp at Valley Forge, January 22, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VI, 954.

Habens, William. Seaman. See William Fabens.

Habins, Thomas. Seaman. See Thomas Fabens.

Haggeth, Benjamin. Private. List of men who marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775 to Cambridge under command of Sargent Abel Kimball; service 5 days; also, list dated January 12, 1779 returned by the Selectmen of Salem of men enlisted for said town to serve under Captain Simeon Brown at Rhode Island till January 1, 1779 agreeable to resolve of June 12, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VII, 30; E. I. H. Col. LVIII, 260.

Hains, Francis. Drummer. Captain Abner Cranson's Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment; company return dated





Grut, John. At sea on a British man-of-war.

Gunrood, M. Second Company of Foot in Salem 1





Prospect Hill, October 6, 1775. Mass. S. & S. VII, 39.

Hains, William. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 16 years; stature 5 ft. 2½ in.; complexion, light. He may have been the William Haynes (?) who married, intention, May 20, 1782, Elizabeth Ellison. Mass. S. & S. VII, 40; Salem Records.

Hall, Chase. (Also given Charles) Private. Captain Jeremiah Putnam's Company, Colonel Nathan Tyler's Regiment; enlisted August 8, 1779; service to December 1, 1779, at Rhode Island; also, same company and regiment, pay roll for December 1779; allowing 1 month 5 days service at Rhode Island; travel (95) miles included. Mass. S. & S. VII, 70.

Hall, James. Captain Abner Cranson's Company; Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment; company receipt for wages, August and September, 1775; dated Camp at Prospect Hill; also, private in same company and regiment; company return dated Prospect Hill, October 6, 1775; served through the year; also, list of ship "Thomas", Captain Samuel Ingersoll, dated Salem August 7, 1780; age, 25 years; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. VII, 84.

Hall, John. List of ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age, 35 years; stature 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, dark; reported as foreigner; also, sailmaker, ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780. Mass. S. & S. VII, 91; E. I. H. Col. I, 113. He may have been the man of that name who married July 24, 1779, Mary Smith. Salem Records.



Hall, Jacob

1776-1844

Original entry from the 1776-1844

Hall, Jacob. In the service of the United States. Return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Captain Seventh Company of Foot, First Essex Regiment. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.

Albany, 1776

1776-1844

1776, 1777, 1778

S. 1776-1844

1776-1844

1776-1844

Albany, 1776

1776-1844

Albany, 1776

1776-1844

1776-1844

1776-1844

1776-1844

1776-1844

Mass. 1776-1844

John Jacob, 1776-1844

1776-1844

1776-1844

1776-1844

1776-1844

Albany, 1776-1844

Albany, 1776-1844

Albany, 1776-1844

John Jacob, 1776-1844



Hall, Stephen. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; joined Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's Regiment; service from February 3, to May 15, 1777; reported transferred to Colonel Swift's Regiment; May 15, 1777; also, Captain John Williams's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment; return dated Albany, February 9, 1778. He married Margaret Magraw, March 6, 1777; she died of old age, March 2, 1830; aged 72 years. Mass. S. & S. VII, 111; Salem Records.

Hall, Thomas. List of men raised for the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; also, private, Captain John William's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's Regiment; return dated Albany, February 9, 1778; reported deserted. Also list of deserters dated November 20, 1780; Colonel Rufus Putnam's 5th Regiment; age, 19 years; stature 5 ft. 7 in.; dark; deserted March 6, 1777; reported never joined. Mass. S. & S. VII, 113.

Hall, Thomas. List of ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age, 26 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; dark; reported foreigner. Mass. S. & S. VII, 113.

Hallet, Allen. Captain. Schooner, "Sturdy Beggar", commissioned August, 1776. See List of Commanders.

Hallett, Brown. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, 8 months service, 1775.



Mass. Archives, vol. 13, page 35.

Halley, Frederick. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Mattrosses; company raised in Salem in 1776 for Sea Coast Defense. Mass. Archives, vol. 36; page 263.

Halsey, William. Mariner. Brigantine, "Montgomery", Captain James Barr, July 2, 1782. E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 145.

Haly, Jos. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 26 years; 6 ft.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. VII, 132.

Hambleton, John. Seaman. Ship "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 22 years; st. 5 ft. 7 in.; comp. light. Mass. S. & S. VII, 142.

Hamilton, Charles. Boatswain. Brigantine, "Tyranicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 1, 1777; service 7 months 8 days; also, list of prisoners in the cartel "Silver Eel", from Halifax to Boston, October 8, 1778; to be exchanged for British prisoners as returned by Bat. Fox, Commissary of Prisoners, reported a Captain; also, First Lieutenant, Brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, list of officers and crew sworn to May 23, 1780; said Hamilton rated 5 shares; also, Captain, schooner "Harlequin" commissioned August 4, 1778. He also served as Sailing Master on the ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780, rated 5 shares. See List of Commanders. Mass. S. & S. VII, 150. E. I. H. C. Col. 1 112;





Hambleton, Alexander. Continental Land Service. Return made August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward, Captain of Fifth Company of Foot in Salem; also, seaman on the brigantine, "Massachusetts," Commanded by John Fish, Captain, engaged February 22, 1777; discharged July 31, 1777; service 5 months 9 days, roll dated Boston; also, payroll for same service, dated Salem; also, same vessel and commander engaged July 31, 1777; discharged August 31, 1777; roll dated Boston; also, list of officers and crew of the brigantine, "Griffin", commanded by Captain Gideon Henfield, sworn to May 23, 1780; said Hambleton rated 1 share. He was born the son of Alexander, deceased and Mary, bp. July 11, 1736. Pickering Papers LVI, 22; Mass. S.&S. VII, 141; Salem Records.

Hambleton, Littleton. In the service of the United States. Return made, August 27, 1776 by Jona. Gardner Jr., Captain First Company of Militia. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 118; Pickering Papers LVI, 18.



Hamilton, James. Mariner. Brigantine, "Cutter" Captain Samuel Crowell (Croel), list dated Salem, August 1780; age, 24 years; stature, 6 ft.; complexion, dark; also, Seaman, ship, "Junius Brutus," Captain John Brooks, 1780; 1 share. Mass. S. & S. VII, 152; E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Hamblenton, Alexander. (Hamilton) Private. Captain Richardson's Company, Colonel Hutchinson's Regiment of 12 months men; list of deserters in 1776. He married in Salem, November 30, 1777, Esther Cummings. Mass. S. & S. VII, 166; Salem Records.

Hammat, John. Served on the ship, "Pallas", Captain Gamaliel Hodges, December, 1780; said Hammat appears as Mate on the ship's list; age, 24 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. VII, 171.

Hammond, Benjamin. Captain. Schooner, "Greyhound" commissioned, April 21, 1778. See List of Commanders.

Hammond, John Leonard. Third Mate. Ship, "Pilgrim" Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated, August 2, 1780; age, 25 years; stature, 5 ft. 2 in.; complexion, light; also, Lieutenant, "Salem Packet" (ship), Captain John Brewer, 1782. He was born in 1745 in London, England; he married July 23, 1780, Ruth Lander; he was admitted a member of Essex Lodge, F. A. M. October 21, 1779 and was a Royal Arch Mason and received his degrees in Newfoundland. He died at sea in January 1783. Mass. S. & S. VII, 186; E. I. H. Col. III, 123; Salem Records.



Hancock, Henry. Boatswain's Mate. Ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated December 2, 1780; age 21 years; light; cruise reported to have begun August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. VII, 205.

Haraden, Andrew. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, organized in Salem for Defense of Sea Coast, 1775; also, same company receipt dated Salem, September 25, 1775; also, pilot, sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 12, 1776; discharged September 30, 1776; also, same vessel and commander, engaged September 30, 1776; discharged January 1, 1777; also, same vessel and commander, engaged January 1, 1777; discharged February 20, 1777; also, pilot, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged February 28, 1777. He was born in Gloucester, January 13, 1733-4, son of Joseph and Johannah (Emmerson) Haraden and brother of the famous Captain Jonathan Haraden. He married September 28, 1757, Lydia Griffin, she died January, 1824; he died January 27, 1786. Mass. S. & S. VII, 245; Gloucester Records; Salem Records; Perley Mss. Notes, E. I. Lib.; Mass. Archives, vol. 37, p. 37.

Haraden, Edward. Seaman or Marine on sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged Jan. 21, 1776; discharged September 30, 1776; also, seaman, same vessel and commander, engaged September 30, 1776; discharged February 17, 1777. Mass. S. & S. VII, 245, 246.



Handley, Henry. Gunner. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses Sea Coast Defense, Salem, 1776. Mass. Archives, Sea Coast Defense, 36, 263.

Handy, John. Alarm List. Return made August 27, 1776 by Jonathan Gardner Jr., Captain of First Company of Militia. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273, XXVIII, 117; Pickering Papers LVI, 18.

Hanford, John. On board a British man-of-war. Return made August 27, 1776 by Robert Foster, Captain of the Seventh Company of Foot, in the First Essex Regiment. Mass. Archives XXXII, 273.





Haraden, Jonathan. Captain. Brigantine, "Tyran-nicide", engaged February 20, 1777; etc., etc. He was one of the most distinguished naval commanders who served the cause of the United States in the American Revolution. See List of Commanders.

Haraden, Joseph. Sailor. Ship, "General Pickering" Captain Jonathan Haraden, list sworn to November 10, 1780; ship taken by the British while on a cruise to the West Indies. He was probably the man of that name who served as a private in Captain Barnabus Dodge's Company, Leut. Col. Loami Baldwin's Regiment; enlisted May 2, 1775; served through the year; his place of residence was given as Gloucester. Mass. S. & S. VII, 246, 312. A Deacon Joseph Haraden, husband of Lydia, died in Gloucester, May 1, 1811, aged 55 years 8 months 15 days. He probably was the man mentioned above. Gloucester Records.

Hardy, Ishmael. Captain. Brigantine, "Lyon", commissioned, August 20, 1777. See List of Commanders.

Hardy, William. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; company return dated October 6, 1775; reported enlisted into the train July 18, 1775; also, Matross, Captain John Popkin's Company, Colonel Richard Gridley's Artillery Regiment; company return dated Winter Hill, September 27, 1775; served through the year;



also, gunner, Captain Jonathan W. Edes's Company, Colonel Thomas Crafts's Artillery Regiment; service between May 8, and August 1, 1777; also, same company and regiment; list of men entitled to a bounty, dated Boston, January 12, 1778; also, gunner, Captain Warner's Company, Colonel Paul Revere's Artillery Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts for service from May 17, 1777 to December 31, 1779. Mass. S. & S. VII, 280.

Hare, Patrick. List of Officers and crew of ship, "Thomas", Captain Samuel Ingersoll, dated Salem, August 7, 1780; age, 24 years; dark. He was born about 1756 and married May 13, 1781, Elizabeth Savage. Mass. S. & S. VII, 281; Salem Records.

Hare, William. Served on the brigantine, "Montgomery", Captain John Carnes, which was captured August 4, 1781; he was committed to Old Mill Prison. Mass. S. & S. VII, 281; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, July 3, and June 4, 1782; N. E. H. G. S. Reg. XIX, 212.

Harley, James. Sailor. On a privateer from Salem in 1778 which was captured. Name of vessel unknown. American Vessels captured by the British; E. I. Lib. pages 65 and 66.

Harrimon, Joab. List of men raised in Essex County for the term of 9 months; arrived at Fishkill, June 23, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VII, 317.

Harris, John. Second Lieutenant. Ship, "Eagle", Captain William Goves, list sworn to June 17, 1780; 5 ft, 10 in. dark. Mass. S. & S. VII, 348.



Harris, Peter. Private. Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment; arrived at destination, May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days at Rhode Island; also, served on the schooner, "Warren", Captain John Ravell, December 27, 1777, on which date he was captured and was committed to Old Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. He was exchanged. Mass. S. & S. VII, 354; N. E. H. G. S. Reg. XIX, 74; D. A. R. Mag. October, 1924; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24, July 3, 1782.

Harris, Robert. Cooper. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide" Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged February 24, 1777; discharged May 8, 1778; also, cooper, brigantine, "Dolphin", Captain David Ingersoll, list sworn to May 25, 1780; age, 30 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, light; said Harris rated 1 1/2 shares. He was born about 1754 and married, certified, January 2, 1785, Hannah Collins; he died in December, 1817, aged 63 years. Mass. S. & S. VII, 355; Salem Records.

Harrison, Newbegin. Company receipt dated Fort Washington, August 17, 1776; signed by said Harrison and others belonging to Captain Addison Richardson's Company for wages for November-December, 1775, for Continental Service. He married November 21, 1758, widow Rebeckah Fabens. Mass. S. & S. VII, 365; Salem Records. She was born about 1725 and died in Salem, in June 1795 aged 70 years. Salem Records.





Harrison, Newbegin. (Jr.) Mariner. Brig, "Cut-ter", Captain Samael Crowell (Croel) list dated Salem, August 1780; age 21, years; 5 ft. 9 in.; dark. He was baptised August 12, 1759 and married, intention May 4, 1782, Catharine Hazard. Mass. S. & S. VII, 365; Salem Records.

Hart, Benjamin. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, 1777-1778. Mass. Archives, Muster and Pay Roll, vol. 19, page 152.

Hart, Jacob. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment; enlisted May 3, 1775; reported a carpenter; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. VII, 375; Mass. Archives, vol. 16, 74.

Harthorn. See Hathorne.

Hartshorne, (Hartshorn) Thomas. Lieutenant. Captain James Keith's Company, Colonel Michael Jackson's Regiment; account of service from January 1, 1777 to December 31, 1780; reported as serving as Lieutenant 22 months and as Captain 14 months; also, Captain, Colonel Jackson's Regiment; list of officers dated West Point, November 8, 1779. "He came to Salem from Reading after the peace. He was in the war, a Captain in Michael Jackson's Regiment; has been a weigher and gauger in the Customs. After Deacon's Hunt and Beckford left the First Church by death he succeeded as Deacon, much respected. The ruling Elder, Ebenezer Bickford, Esqr. had a good opinion of





him, and he has behaved very discreetly." Bentley Diary, IV, 591. He was born in Reading, November 3, 1742, the son of Thomas and Abia Hartshorne; he married first in Reading, April 25, 1765, Tamer Kembal; she died in Salem November 14, 1802, aged 53 years 2 months 13 days; he married second in Salem, October 7, 1805 Abigail Cleveland. He also had served in the French and Indian War. He died in Salem May 6, 1819, aged 77 years. Mass. S. & S. VII, 388; Reading Records; Salem Records. Master, Essex Lodge, F.A.M., December, 1805. E.I.H.C. III, 132. Hascoll, (See Haskell).

Haskell, Enoch. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; order for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 8, 1775; also, private in same company, enlisted May 16, 1775; served through the year; also, Seaman or Marine, sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged May 29, 1776; discharged September 30, 1776; also, Master-at-Arms, Brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged September 30, 1776; discharged February 20, 1777; roll sworn to at Boston. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 423, 435.

Haskell, (Hascoll) John. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses raised in Salem in 1776. Mass. Archives, vol. 36, 263.

Haskell, Nathan. Lieutenant of Marines, ship, "Mars", Captain Simeon Sampson, July, 1780; also, same office, ship and commander; list of officers of the State Navy, commissioned July 21, 1780; engaged June 5, 1780; discharged Septem-



ber 9, 1780; reported entitled to share in the brig "Tryall" if made a prize; also, reported deceased; roll dated Boston. Mass. S. & S. VII, 442; Continental Marine Officers of the Revolution, Major McClelland, D. A. R. Magazine, January, 1922.

Hastie, John. Member, Salem Alarm List, March 1775; also, private, Captain Thomas Cutts's Company, Major Daniel Littlefield's Detachment of York County militia; service from July 10 to September 10, 1779 at Penobscot; mileage home (150 miles) allowed with 30 miles additional from Kittery to Wells. Mass. S. & S. VII, 461.

Hathorne, Benjamin. Member of Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers to Rhode Island Expedition, August 1778. He married at Danvers, September 15, 1772, Elizabeth Furness, she was late of Salem now resident of Ipswich. E. I. H. Col. I, 113; Salem Records III, 472. and

Hathorne, Daniel. Captain. Snow, "Wasp", 1776. See List of Commanders. See page 263a. Military Service

Hathorne, Nathaniel. List of men mustered, March 2, 1777; Captain Foster's Company, Colonel John Greateon's 3d Regiment; list dated West Point, January 25, 1781; age, 24 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; dark; hair, dark; eyes, blue; enlisted January 17, 1777; during war. He was born December 7, 1755, the son of William and Mary (Touzel) Hathorne. Mass. S. & S. VII, 527; his earlier service in the Revolution was in Captain



Hathorne, Daniel. August 6, 1777, he was commissioned Captain of a Company of Matrosses in the First Essex County Regiment as shown by a letter of recommendation to Michael Farley at Ipswich, dated Salem, July 17, 1777, signed by Joseph Sprague. Mass. S. & S. VII, 382; Mass. Muster and Pay Rolls; Mass. Archives, vol. 19, p. 114.

Haskoll, (Haskell) Elijah. Train Band. First Col of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775; also Train Band in Ward 3, First Company of Militia. Return made August 27, 1776, by Capt. Jona. Gardner Jr. He mar. Hannah Silsbee, Nov. 27, 1764. Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Mass. Arch. XXXII, 273; XXVIII, 117; Perley II, 383.

Hathorne, Ebenezer. Train Band. Third Co. of Foot in Salem, First Essex Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775; also, on British warship, return made August 27, 1776 by Samuel Ward, Captain Fifth Co. First Regt. of Foot in Salem. He was born December 26, 1725, son of Capt. Joseph and Sarah (Bowditch). Pickering Papers LVI, 13, 22; Perley II, 294.

Hathorne, Joseph. Train Band. First Company of Foot in Salem and First Essex Regt. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. He was born the son of William and Mary (Touzel) Sept. 6, 1745; he married Elizabeth Sanders, April 9, 1769; buried May 17, 1786, aged 42 years. Pickering Papers LVI, 18; Salem Records.





Abner Cranson's Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment; company return dated Prospect Hill, October 6, 1775. Salem Records.

Hathorne, Thomas, Jr. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses in Salem, 1776. Mass. Archives vol. 36, 263.

Haviland, Benjamin. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777 service 4 months 23 days; rolls dated Camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. VII, 545.

Hawley, Moses. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses in Salem, 1776. Mass. Archives, vol. 36, 263.

Hay, James. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; order for advance pay, June 27, 1775; served through the year. He was probably the G--- ? Hay who was a matross in Sergeant Benjamin Felt's Company at the forts at Salem, January 1 to March 31, 1779; also, seaman, ship "Resource" Captain Israel Thorndike, list dated Beverly, June 21, 1780; age, 25 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. VII, 578; Mass. Archives, vol. 19, 64.

Haynes, Abraham. Drummer. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company; enlisted August 20, 1776; service 3 months; company stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast; he was





Hathorne, William, alarm list. Third company of foot  
in Salem in the first County Regt. Muster roll at parade in  
Salem March 14, 1775. He was born the son of William and Mary  
baptised October 2, 1743; married Abigail Ward September 17,  
1768; died December 7 1815 aged 72 years. Ricker's Papers Vol.  
56 p. 13. Salem Records



captured in a prize of the brigantine, "New Adventure", Captain Jonathan Neal in June 1781 and was confined to Old Mill Prison. He married, certified, March 24, 1781, Hannah Mascoll; he died on board ship, July 1, 1782. Mass. S. & S. VII, 600; N. E. H. G. Reg, XIX, 212; Russel Notes, E. I. Lib. II, 38; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24 and July 3, 1782; Salem Records.

Haynes, John He was captured by the British in the prize of the sloop, "Hawk", Captain Samuel Waters, April 13, 1778 and committed to Mill Prison in October of that year. D. A. R. Magazine, October 1924, page 628.

Hays, James. See James Hay.

Hays, Thomas. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; enlisted August 19, 1777; service 3 months 12 days at the northward; also, pay roll for same service sworn to at Salem. Mass. S. & S. VII, 608.

Hayward, John. Salem. (Also given Philadelphia). Private. Captain Samuel Sprague's Company, Lieut. Colonel Loami Baldwin's 38th Regiment; enlisted July 8, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. VII, 622.

Hazelton, Robert. Seaman. Ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780, 1 share. E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Hearns, John. Seaman. Brigantine, "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt (erroneously named Captain Joseph Watts



in Mass. S. & S. VII, 667) list sworn to June 17, 1780; age, 22 years; stature, 4 ft. 9 in.; dark. Mass. S. & S. VII, 667,

Heath, Samuel. Hampstead. (Also given Salem).

Descriptive list of men raised by the town of Salem to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 9 months; age, 21 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; dark; hair dark; eyes, light; arrived at Fishkill June 22, 1778; also, list of men returned as mustered by Henry Rutgers, Jr., Deputy Muster Master, dated Fishkill, August 1, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VII, 683.

Heffron, Jeremiah. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; enlisted May 24, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. VII, 693.

Hegerty, Jeremiah. Second Lieutenant. Brigantine, "Hawk", Captain Thomas Hawes; September, 1778; also, Captain, schooner, "Launguedoc", commissioned, March 16, 1782. Name spelled variously, Haggerty, Heggerty, Higgerty. Mass. S. & S. VII, 693; See List of Commanders.

Helme, Hugh. Captain. Sloop, "Hazard", commissioned August 22, 1782. See List of Commanders.

Hen, John. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment, endorsed 1777; joined Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment; term 3 years or during war. Mass. S. & S. VII, 715.

Henderson, Benjamin. List of ship "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 14 years; stature,



Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War. Return made August 27, 1775 by Richard Ward Capt. of the third Co. first regt. of foot in Essex County. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI. p. 15.

33. 10. 1775. (See also Pickering Papers Vol. LVI. p. 15.)

A Samuel Hall was a private in the 1st Regt. of Foot

1775 service in the 1st Regt. of Foot in Essex County

Y. some regiment in the 1st Regt. of Foot in Essex County

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.

Heath, Wm. At sea on a British Man of War.





4 ft. 9 in. complexion, light. He was the son of Benjamin and was baptised, September 2, 1764; he married, certified June 11, 1785, Mary Bray. "Captain Benjamin Henderson, a Revolutionary Soldier, died June 27, 1836, aged 75 years." Mass. S. & S. VII, 717; Salem Records.

Henderson, Joseph. Private. Captain Moses Hart's Company, Colonel Paul Dudley Sargent's Regiment; enlisted July 21, 1775; service 10 days; also, Captain John Wiley's Company, same regiment; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. VII, 719.

Henderson, Joseph. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 12 years; stature, 4 ft. 6 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. VII, 719.

Henderson, Joseph. Sailor. Brig, "Lexington", Captain David Smith, Jr.; list sworn to October 2, 1780; age, 22 years; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, light. He may have been the man of that name who served as recorded above as a private in Captain Moses Hart's Company in 1775. Mass. S. & S. VII, 720.

Henfield, Edmund. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted November 11, 1777; service to April 3, 1778; rolls dated Camp at Winter Hill. He was born April 9, 1720, the son of Joseph and Lydia (Boston) Henfield; he married October 21, 1742, Lydia Hardy; he died about March, 1790, aged 70

247A



Henderson, Robert, On board a Privateer Return made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward Capt. Third Co. First Regt. of foot in Essex County. He married Sara Carroll December 7, 1766. Pickering Papers, Vol. lvi. p. 13. Salem Records.



years; she died in March, 1794, aged 71 years. Mass. S. & S. VII, 728; Salem Records.

Henfield, Edmund, Jr. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; discharged November 18, 1776; Sea Coast Defense Company at Salem. He was born February 13, 1748, son of Edmund and Lydia (Hardy) Henfield; he married, April 25, 1772, Mary Beadle; he was drowned, October 21, 1793. She died February 5, 1816, aged 71 years. Mass. S. & S. VII, 728; Salem Records.

Henfield, Gideon. Captain. Schooner, "Centipede" commissioned, August 3, 1779. See List of Commanders.

Henfield, John. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses, enlisted July 17, 1776; service 2 months 14 days; company raised in Salem. He was born; December 3, 1756, son of Edmund and Lydia (Hardy) Henfield; he died "a Revolutionary Pensioner", November 14, 1843, aged 87 years. Mass. S. & S. VII, 728; Salem Records.

Henly, Hugh. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 25 years; 5 ft. 4½ in.; complexion, dark. He was born about 1755; he married, September 13, 1779, Mary Morton. Mass. S. & S. VII, 731; Salem Records.

Henman, Joseph. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 16, 1775; service 2 months 2 days; served through the



year. Mass. S. & S. VII, 732.

Henrey, See Henry.

Henry, Miles. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 16, 1775; service 2 months 20 days. Mass. S. & S. VII, 738;

Herrick, Israel. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted July 30, 1778; service 5 months 7 days at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. VII, 750; E. I. H. Col. LVIII, 261.

Herrick, Joseph. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses; raised in Salem for Sea Coast Defense in 1776. Mass. Archives, 36, 263.

Herrick, Joshua. Salem. (Also given Wenham). Private. Captain Enoch Putnam's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 6, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. VII, 763.

Herrick, William. Captain. Snow, "Diana", commissioned, September 19, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Hervey, John. List of men raised in Essex County for Continental Service, engaged for town of Salem, August 7, 1781; term during war. Mass. S. & S. VII, 787.

Hews, Christopher. Quarter Master. Ship, "Rhodes" Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 40 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; light. He married, intentions,





Herrick, Barnabas, Train band first Co. of foot in Salem  
in first Essex Co. Regt. Muster roll at parade in Salem March  
14, 1775. Train band in ward 3 first Co. Militia Jonathan  
Gardner Jr. Capt. Return made August 27, 1776. He was born  
about 1739. Married Lydia Murray, April 2, 1761. Died, issue of  
January 3, 1832 aged 93 years. Pickering Papers Vol LVI p. 18.  
Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273. Vol. XXVIII, 117. Salem Records.



November 27, 1779, Margaret Masury. Mass. S. & S. VII, 802; Salem Records.

Hews, John. See John Hughs.

Hibbard, John. First Lieutenant. Brigantine, "Lyon", Captain Ishmael Hardy, August 20, 1777. Mass. S. & S. VII, 811.

Higgins, George. Sailor. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 18 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. VII, 843.

Higgins, (Higgons) John. Sailor. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 27 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. VII, 852.

Higginson, Henry. Captain. Brig, "Venus", commissioned, October 13, 1781. See List of Commanders. He served in August, 1778 in the Salem Volunteer Company under Captain Samuel Flagg in the Rhode Island Expedition. E. I. H. Col. I, 113.

Higginson, John. Captain. See List of Commanders.

Hill, Hugh. Captain. Schooner, "Dove", 1776. See List of Commanders. He resided in Beverly.

Hill, John. Seaman or Marine. Sloop, "Tyrannicide" Captain John Fisk; engaged July 25, 1776 and served until his discharge, February 20, 1777; also, Captain, brig, "Pluto", commissioned, June 5, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VII, 887; See List of Commanders; E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 179.







Hill, Robert. Seaman. Brigantine, "Ranger", Captain Robert Stone, list sworn to June 12, 1780; age, 23 years; 5 ft. 6 in.; light. He was born in Lynn, October 6, 1756, the son of John and Hannah (Beans) Hill; he married in Salem, October 11, 1782, Sarah Collins; he died in Salem, June 20, 1798, aged 42 years and she died his widow, December 23, 1831, aged 71 years. Mass. S. & S. VII, 899; Lynn in the Revolution, II, 304; Perley Mss. Notes; Bentley Diary; Salem Records.

Hill, Samuel. Seaman. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 22 years; stature, 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. VII, 901.

Hill, William. Seaman. Brigantine, "Ranger", Captain Robert Stone, list dated June 12, 1780; age, 23 years; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. VII, 908.

Hiller, Joseph. He was a member of the detachment of Salem men, belonging to Colonel Timothy Pickering's First Essex County Regiment who began the march toward Lexington on the alarm of April 19. In a letter written by him in response to a request by John Pickering, Jr., son of the Colonel, he wrote in part, as follows:- "The companies halted a short time in Danvers, I think near the confluence of the roads, but no intelligence being obtained by resumed their march with





increased rapidity which, with trifling interruption, was uniformly continued till they arrived at Medford, and from thence to Winter Hill; and in this last part of the march more especially, a serious expectation of actual engagement and a solemn determination to act with firmness, so far as I could judge from what I heard and saw, was generally manifest, but when we arrived at the summit of the Hill we were too late, the British troops had gained the opposite hills and were fast collecting in force." He was Captain of a Company raised in Salem and Lynn and ordered to march to Rhode Island to reinforce troops under General Spencer; also Captain in Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment; arrived at destination, May 6, 1777; service 2 months 6 days at Providence, Rhode Island; also, official record of a ballot by the House of Representatives, dated September 26, 1778; said Hiller chosen First Major, Colonel Paul Dudley Sargent's First Essex County Regiment of Massachusetts Militia; reported commissioned on that date; also, Major, resolve dated February 28, 1781; appointing Captain Richard Ward, Muster Master for Essex County in the room of said Hiller who was about to move out of said county; he had also served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers in the Rhode Island Expedition of August, 1778. He was born in Boston, March 24, 1748, the son of Joseph and Hannah (Welsh) Hiller. In 1789 he was appointed Collector of the Customs for the



port of Salem and retired from office, August 12, 1802. He married Margaret Cleveland. He joined Essex Lodge, F. A. M. January 25, 1780 and on the resignation of Captain Robert Foster was elected Master of the Lodge, March 30, 1780. The Salem Gazette in an obituary notice following his death which occurred in Lancaster, Massachusetts, February 9, 1814 referred to him as follows:- "This gentleman was an undeviating patriot, in all the vicissitudes of his country. . . . in private life, he was distinguished by an amiable, friendly and benevolent disposition." Mass. S. & S. VII, 912; E. I. H. Col. III, 123; Evening Post and General Advertiser, March 11, 1781; Major Frank C. Damon's Letter in the Salem Evening News, July 21, 1934; Salem Records.

Hilton, Benjamin. Gunner. Ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated Salem, December 2, 1780; age, 25 years; complexion, dark. He was born in Salem about 1755 and married, intention December 25, 1779, Elizabeth Foster. He was Captain of the schooner, "Viper", commissioned, July 22, 1782. Mass. S. & S. VII, 921; Salem Records; See List of Commanders.

Hilton, James. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company for the Defense of Sea Coast at Salem, 1775. Mass. Archives, 36. 131.

Hilton, Samuel. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson; list of officers and crew dated August 2,



1780; age, 17 years; stature, 4 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark.  
Mass. S. & S. VII, 926.

Hilyard, David. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses; enlisted July 13, 1776; service 2 months 18 days; company raised in Salem; also, Matross, Sergeant Benjamin Felt's Detachment; service between Jan. 1 and March 31, 1779; detachment stationed at Fort in Salem. Mass. S. & S. VII, 928; Mass. Archives, vol. 19, 64; vol 36, 263.

Hinchman, Nathaniel. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; enlisted May 10, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. VII, 930.

Hinds, (Hind) Ebenezer. Private. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment; receipt for advance pay, June 22, 1775; served through the year; also, private, Captain Ebenezer Winship's 4th Company, Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Company, Regimental return dated North Castle, November 9, 1776; also, private, Colonel's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's Regiment, from February 28, 1777 to December 31, 1779; also, Lieutenant Colonel's Company Colonel Rufus Putnam's 5th Regiment from January 1 to February 3, 1780. Mass. S. & S. VII, 934, 937.

Hinds, Mathew. Seaman. Ship, "Rover", Captain James Barr, May, 1781. He married in Salem, May 20, 1781,





Mary Ellison. E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 139.

Hine, John. Private. Captain John Williams' Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's Regiment; enlisted for the town of Salem; reported deserted; also, list of deserters, dated November 20, 1780; age, 31 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; dark; as deserted May 5, 1777; reported never joined. Mass. S. & S. VII, 941.

Hinn, Patrick. Seaman. Sloop, "Morning Star", Captain John Ravel, list dated October 17, 1780; age, 26 years; stature 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. VII, 951.

Hitchings, Nathaniel. Marblehead. Sergeant. Captain William Bacon's Company, Colonel John Glover's 21st Regiment; enlisted May 18, 1775, served through the year. He was born about 1751 and he died in Salem, "A Revolutionary Pensioner", September 14, 1834, aged 83 years. His wife, Mary, having died in March 1831, aged 74 years. Mass. S; & S. VII, 970; Salem Records.

Hobart, Noah. Hingham. Private. Captain James Lincoln's Independent Company, enlisted May 5, 1775; served "5 months, 12 weeks, 4 days;" company stationed at Hingham until January 1, 1776 for defense of Sea Coast; also, Carpenter's Mate on Frigate, "Boston", Captain Samuel Tucker, engaged December 11, 1778; reported sick; discharged December 30, 1778. He removed to Salem and his name appeared on the





Hinman, John, Train band. First Co. of foot in Salem  
in first Essex Regt. Muster roll at parade in Salem, March 14,  
1775. Train band, in ward 3 first Co. of Militia Jonathan  
Gardner Jr. Capt. He married Sarah Fowler, May 3, 1756. He  
died Issue of June 26, 1787. aged 50 years. Pickering Papers  
Vol. LVI p 18. Mass. Archives, Vol. XXXII p. 273, Vol. XXVIII  
p. 117 Salem Records.

Hirone, Micha. on board a privateer, return made August  
27, 1776, by Jonathan Gardner Jr. Capt. First Co. Militia.  
Mass. Archives, Vol. XXXII p. 273. Vol. XXVIII p 117, Pickering  
Papers . Vol. LVI p. 18.



list of Revolutionary Pensioners, published in 1820. He married first, Patience -----, November 13, 1783 and second October 17, 1802, Elizabeth Hare; she died August 23, 1835, aged 75 years; he died March 26, 1843, aged 86 years; he was a carpenter by trade. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 14, 25; Salem Records.

Hobbs, Samuel. Captain. Sloop, "Patty", commissioned January 21, 1778, etc. etc. See List of Commanders.

Hodgden, (Hodgdon) Samuel. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; company return dated October 6, 1775; also, seaman, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged February 25, 1777, discharged, August 31, 1777; also, Quarter Master, same vessel and commander, engaged October 9, 1777, discharged May 8, 1778. He married, March 16, 1775, Martha Masury; she died, January 24, 1831, aged 79 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 27, 28; Salem Records. See also, Samuel Hoghdon.

Hodge, James. Seaman. Ship, "Essex", Captain John Cathcart, 11st sworn to June 12, 1780; age, 29 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 30.

Hodge, Robert. Private. Captain Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted June 6, 1775; also, Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; Regimental return dated North Castle,



November 9, 1776; also, served in the same regiment in 1777 until February 2 of that year. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 32.

Hodgen, Samuel. See Samuel Hodgden.

Hodges, Gamaliel. Captain. "Mercury", 1777. See List of Commanders.

Hodges, George, Served on ship, "Thomas", Captain Francis Boardman, list made in September, 1780; age, 17 years; stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, dark. He was born July 18, 1765; he married November 26, 1786, Lydia Gale; she died July 13, 1796, aged 32 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 37; E. I. R. C. XXVII, 45; giving his name as Mariner on the ship, "Montgomery", Captain James Barr, July 2, 1782. Salem Records.

Hodges, Joseph. (Also given Joseph, Jr.) Seaman. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 5, 1777; left sick at Martinico whe he was left in the hospital March 14, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 40.

Hodges, Joseph. Second Lieutenant. Brigantine, "Dolphin", Captain David Ingersoll, list sworn to May 25, 1780 age, 24 years; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, light, said Hodges rated 2 shares. He was the son of Gamaliel and Priscilla (Webb) Hodges, baptised May 7, 1758; he married, September 21, 1783, Mary Andrew. She died September 6, 1798, aged 37 years; he died October 5, 1826, aged 70 years. His name appeared among a list in the Pickering Papers of men



who marched from Salem on the Lexington alarm of April 19, 1775. See Article by Major Frank C. Damon in the Salem Evening News of June 29, 1934. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 40; Salem Records.

Hodges, Richard. Sailor. Ship, "General Pickering", Captain Jonathan Haraden, list sworn to November 10, 1780; ship reported taken by the British while on a cruise to the West Indies. He was the son of John and Mary Hodges, was born June 17, 1762; he married, May 7, 1786, Sarah Cheever. "Captain Richard Hodges, died at Demarara, August 17, 1787, aged 25 years." She died July 26, 1892, aged 30 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 41; E. I. H. Col. XIV, 133; Salem Records.

Hodgkins, Thomas. Private. Captain Nathaniel Wade's Company, Colonel John Baker's 3d Essex County Regiment; muster roll dated April 17, 1775; reported as having taken place of Jeremiah Stamford; also, list dated January 12, 1779; returned by the selectmen of Salem of men who enlisted of said town to serve under Captain Simeon Brown at Rhode Island, until January 1, 1779; also, Corporal, Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, engaged July 27, 1778; also, same company and regiment, muster rolls dated East Greenwich, October 14 and November 6, 1778; reported on command with the shoemakers.





He also served as second mate of the ship, "Thomas", Captain Francis Boardman, list dated December, 1780; age, 27 years; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 47, 48.

Hogan, (Hogans) John. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from First Essex County Regiment; joined Captain King's Company, Colonel Marshall's Regiment, engaged for town of Salem, year not given. He married, February 13, 1785, Priscilla -----. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 59; Salem Records.

Hoghdon, (Hogdon, Hodgden, Hodgdon) Samuel. Seaman. Brigantine, "Ranger", Captain Robert Stone, list dated January 12, 1780; age 27 years; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; dark; also, gunner, Ship, "Rover", Captain James Barr, 1780. For record of further service see Samuel Hodgden. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 61; E. I. H. C. XXVII, 138.

Holbrook, (Hoolbrook) Paul. Seaman. Brigantine, "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt, list sworn to June 17, 1780; age, 19 years; stature, 4 ft. 7 in.; dark; also, return of men raised in Essex County for Continental Service, engaged January 5, 1781, for 3 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 85, 223.

Holden, Nathaniel. Private. Captain Zadok Bufington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; enlisted August 15, 1777; service, 3 months 16 days in the Northern



Holbrook, Samuel, in the service of the United States.  
Return made August 27, 1776, by Jonathan Gardner Jr. first Co.  
Militia. Mass. Archives, Vol. XXXII p. 273. Vol. XXVIII p. 117  
Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 18.

Holly, Moses, Muster roll of the Co. of Mattrosses raised  
in Salem Sept. 1, 1776. John Eymonds Capt. Mass. Archives.  
Vol. XXXVI p. 263.

Holman, Nathaniel, Training band, third Co. of foot in  
Salem, in first Essex Co. Regt. Muster roll at parade in Salem  
March 14, 1775. He was born son of Gabriel and Elizabeth (Reeves)  
March 14, 1749, Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 13. Salem Records.

Holman, Samuel, Alarm list, third Co. of foot in Salem  
first Essex Co. Regt. Muster roll at parade, in Salem March 14,  
1775. Alarm list, return made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward  
Capt. fifth Co. first Regt. of foot in Essex Co. He was born  
the son of Gabriel and Elizabeth (Reeves) April 21, 1737. He  
married Ruth Hunt, (daughter of William and Eunice Bowditch Hunt)  
May 2, 1759. Died "Ruling Elder in the North Church" Nov. 24, 1825  
aged 89 years. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p 13, p. 22. Salem  
Records.



department. He was probably the man of that name who married December 13, 1764, Margaret Ervin. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 109; Salem Records.

Hollis, Richard. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; served through the year 1775. (Name misspelled Hollice). Mass. S. & S. VIII, 137, 138, 143.

Holman, William. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses; enlisted July 11, 1776; service 2 months 20 days; enlisted for town of Salem; also, Private, Captain Zadock Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; enlisted August 17, 1777; service 3 months 16 days in the northern department; rolls sworn to at Salem; also, private, Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted July 28, 1778; service 5 months 8 days at Rhode Island; enlistment to expire January 1, 1779; also, Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment; enlisted October 18, 1779; discharged November 22, 1779; service 1 months 16 days at Claverack; regiment detached from militia of Essex and Suffolk County to reinforce the army under General Washington. He was born September 9, 1740, the son of Gabriel and Elizabeth (Reeves) Holman; he married, Mary -----, she was buried December 10, 1813, aged 71 years; he died "a Revolutionary Pensioner", January 4, 1827, aged 86 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 153; 159; Salem Records.





Holmes, Thomas. Captain. Schooner, "Grampus," November, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Holmes, (Holms) Humphrey. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 21 years; stature, 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 181.

Holt, Isaac. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; enlisted August 19, 1777; service 3 months 12 days at the northward; roll sworn to at Salem. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 189.

Holt, Lemuel. Armorer. Brigantine, "Massachusetts" Captain John Fisk, engaged March 8, 1777; service 4 months 23 days; also, ~~same~~ vessel and commander, engaged July 31, 1777; discharged October 16, 1777. He was born about 1737, he married, intention, November 23, 1765, widow, Margaret (Osburn) Browne; he died February 13, 1820, aged 83 years; and she died, June 1824, aged 82 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 195; Salem Records.

Homan, Joseph. Seaman. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide" Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 1, 1777; service not given. He was born about 1758 and was a resident of Marblehead in January, 1795, when his marriage intention to Sarah Wellman was published. He was a Revolutionary Pensioner at the time of his death, October 1, 1823, at the age of 65. She died, his widow, February 21, 1837, aged 73 years. He





Holy, Samuel, At sea on a British Man of War, return made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward Capt. third Co. first Regt. of foot in Essex Co. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 13.

Homes, Benjamin, at sea on the British Man of War, returned made August 27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Capt. third Co. first of foot in Essex Co. Pickering Papers Vol LVI p. 13.

Hone, Robert, On board a Privateer returned made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward, Capt. third Colfirst Regt. of foot in Essex Co. Vol.LVI p. 13.

Honey, (Honny) John, Train band, ward 3, first Co. Militia Jonathan Gardner Jr. Capt. Return made August 27, 1776. He died October 16, 1810, aged 80 years. Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p 273 Vol. XXVIII Page 117, Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p 18 Salem Records.



also served on the ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, in 1780 and had 1 share. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 202; E. I. H. Col. I, 112; Salem Gazette, October 3, 1823; Salem Records.

Hon, Ceaser. List of men in the Continental Service, Captain Thorpe's Company; Lieutenant Colonel J. Brooks's 7th Regiment; age, 19 years; stature, 5 ft. 3 in.; negro; hair; wool; occupation, farmer; engaged for the town of Salem, where he resided, February 1, 1781 for 3 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 211.

Hood, Joseph. List of ship, "Thomas", Captain David Ingersoll, dated Salem, August 7, 1780; age, 14 years; stature, 5 ft; light. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 215.

Hooper, Benjamin, Jr. Boy. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 15 years; stature, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, light. He was born 1765 and died in Salem, November 9, 1822, aged 59 (?) years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 224, Salem Records.

Hooper, James, Jr. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses enlisted July 15, 1776. He married March 21, 1777, Abial Bright; he died in August, 1790 and she died his widow, in August 1801, aged 60 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 226; Salem Records.

Hooper, Thomas. Beverly. (Also, given Salem). Joined Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment;



Hood, Samuel. Private in Captain John Dodge's Company, Col. Jacob Gerrish's Regt. of Guards; service from April 1, 1778 to July 1, 1778, 3 months 3 days; also Company receipt for wages given to Captain John Dodge dated Camp Winter Hill June 21, 1778; said Hood allowed wages for 29 days service in April and the month of May 1778; also Capt. Simeon Brown's Comp., Col. Nathaniel Wade's Regt; enlisted July 16, 1778, service 5 months 20 days; company discharged at East Greenwich, R.I.; reg. raised in Essex and York Counties; also same company and regiment; muster rolls dated East Greenwich, September 17, September 24, October 14, November 6 November 14, 1778; enlistment to expire January 1, 1779.

For many years he was a distinguish mechanic in Salem. He died in Topsfield December 10, 1843 aged 81 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 217; Boston Advertiser and Patriot, December 15, 1843.



Hooper, Robert, Train band, in ward 3, return made by  
Jonathan Gardner Jr. Capt. first Co. Militia August 27, 1776, He  
was born the son of Charles and Hannah, baptised March 30, 1729. He  
died July 8, 1794, aged 64 years. Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273  
Vol. XXVIII p. 117. Salem Records. reported never joined.

& S. Will, 229.

Hooper John. War. 1776. "Foster's Battalion"

in Fox Brooks, 1780; a son. Vol. I.

Hooper Nicholas. War. 1776. "Foster's Battalion"

Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.

Hooper, John. War. 1776. "Foster's Battalion"

Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.

Hooper, John. War. 1776. "Foster's Battalion"

Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.

Hooper, John. War. 1776. "Foster's Battalion"

Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.

Hooper, John. War. 1776. "Foster's Battalion"

Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.

Hooper, John. War. 1776. "Foster's Battalion"

Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.

Hooper, John. War. 1776. "Foster's Battalion"

Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.

Hooper, John. War. 1776. "Foster's Battalion"

Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.





Return dated Albany, February 9, 1778; reported deserted; also, list of deserters dated November 20, 1780; age, 29 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, red; hair, light; engaged for 3 years; deserted July 24, 1777; reported never joined. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 229.

Hooton, John. Seaman. Ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780; 1 share. E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Hopping, Nicholas. Corporal. Captain Zadok Bufington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; enlisted August 15, 1777; service 3 months 16 days in the northern department; roll sworn to at Salem. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 250.

Horn, Ceaser. Private. Captain Eliphalet Thorpe's Company, Lieutenant Colonel John Brooks's Regiment; enlisted March 27, 1781 for 3 years; list dated February 20, 1782; same company and regiment; age, 19 years; 4 ft. 10 in; laborer; born, Guinea; negro; also, order dated December 27, 1783, appearing on a register of orders accepted on account of wages. See also, Ceaser Hon. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 211, 254.

Horton, George. List of ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age, 15 years; stature, 4 ft. 6 in.; dark. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 269.

Horton, John. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, advance pay for 1 month dated Salem, September 25, 1775; enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; Sea



Coast Defense at Salem; also, seaman, brigantine, "Tyrannicide" Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged February 28, 1777; discharged, August 29, 1777. He was born about 1756 and married June 20, 1779, Sarah Grant. He died October 23, 1790, aged 34 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 270; Salem Records.

Horton, Jonathan. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; Sea Coast Defense; also, seaman, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden; engaged February 28, 1777; discharged, August 29, 1777; also, Master-at-Arms, brigantine "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 1, 1777; service 7 months 8 days; also, ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, June 15, 1780; age, 28 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; dark. He was born about 1752 and he married May 26, 1772, Lydia Donnel; he died September 10, 1808, (buried). Mass. S. & S. VIII, 271; Salem Records.

Houston, David. Return dated Boxford December 8, 1779; engaged for the town of Salem; also, company receipt for equipment given to Captain James Tisdale, dated Springfield, August 22, 1779. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 317.

Hovey, John. List of prisoners sent in the cartel "Silver Eel", from Halifax to Boston, October 8, 1778; to be exchanged for British prisoners as returned by Bat. Fox, Commissary of Prisoners; reported a seaman; also, list of ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leech, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age, 33 years; stature, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion,



dark; also, cooper, ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780; 2 shares. He was probably the man of that name who married, Sarah Campbell; November 9, 1769; she was born about 1754 and died in March, 1832, aged 78 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 322; E. I. H. Col. I, 112; Salem Records.

Hovey, Thomas. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 25, 1775; service 9 weeks 5 days; served through the year; also, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Winter Hill, October 27, 1775. He was born June 14, 1748 and married, certified, July 25, 1773, Susanna Phippen; she was buried June 22, 1804, aged 53 years; he died suddenly July 4, 1809. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 324; Salem Records.

Howard, Jesse. Danvers. (Also given Salem.) Bombardier. Captain John Gill's 6th Company, Colonel Thomas Crafts's Artillery Regiment; abstract for advance pay, etc. sworn to June 8, 1776; also, enlisted May 14, 1776; service to November 1, 1776; also, same company and regiment; service from February 1, 1777 to May 8, 1777. He married, February 3, 1771, Elizabeth Ruck. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 365; Salem Records.

Howard, John. Marblehead. Private. Captain John Glover, Jr.'s 10th Company, Colonel John Glover's 21st Regiment; enlisted May 31, 1775; also, Third Corporal, same





company and regiment; served through the year; also returned dated Boxford, December 8, 1779, for men enlisted to join the Continental Army for the term of 9 months. He was born about 1755, the son of Joseph; he married, March 28, 1780; widow, Jemimah Young; she was buried June 6, 1816, aged 65 years. He was a Representative in the Legislature and First President of the Charitable Mechanics Association; he was a sailmaker by trade; he died August 9, 1848, aged 93 and 7/12 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 366; Salem Records, E. I. H. C. IV, 85.

Howard, Joshua. Private. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; enlisted August 14, 1777; service 3 months 17 days in the northern department; rolls sworn to at Salem; also, Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; service from April 2, 1778 to July 12, 1778; roll sworn to in camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 370.

Howell, John. First Lieutenant. Brig, "True American", Captain Robert Brookhouse, October 12, 1778. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 392.

Howell, Silas. Captain, Schooner, "Warren", commissioned, September 3, 1777. See List of Commanders.

Hubbard, Miles. Salem also given Boston. Bombardier. Captain Edward Crafts's Company, Colonel Richard Gridley's Regiment (Artillery); enlisted June 5, 1775; served





Howard, Samuel, in Continental Sea Service, return made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Capt. first Company, first Essex Co. Regt. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 22.

1776, 1777; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1. Captain Nathan's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782;

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,

1781, 1782; Hays's and Hays's Company, 1780,



through the year; also, list of men mustered by Nathaniel Barber, Muster Master for Suffolk County, dated Boston, January 19, 1777; Major Eben. Stevens's Batallion; also, Corporal, Captain Nathaniel Donnell's Company, Colonel John Crane's Artillery Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts from January 3 to December 31, 1779; also, Sergeant, same company and regiment, Continental Army Pay accounts to 1780; also, same company and regiment; muster roll dated, West Point, January 9, 1781; also, muster roll for April, 1781; dated West Point; reported on furlough on Salem. He married October 27, 1771, Lucy Peabody. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 436; Salem Records.

Hudson, John. Gunner's Mate. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 30 years; 5 ft. 8 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 459.

Hughes, (Hughs, ~~Hews~~) John. Private. Captain Moses Hart's Company, Colonel Paul Dudley's Sargent's Regiment enlisted May 27, 1775; service 65 days to August 1, 1775; also, Captain John Wiley's Company, same regiment, company return dated October (1775); service. He married in Salem July 31, 1773, Mehitable Henderson, she was buried his widow May 10, 1808, aged 73 years. Mass. S. & S. VII, 803; Salem Records.

Hulin, (Hulen) Edward. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment;



enlisted May 25, 1775; served through the year; also, private Abram Tyler's Company, Colonel Edmund Phinney's Regiment; muster roll dated Garrison at Fort George, December 8, 1776; enlisted June 11, 1776; also, captured on the schooner, "Warren", December 27, 1777, committed to Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. He married May 15, 1774, Mary Batton. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 477; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24-July 3, 1782; Salem Records.

Hunt, Edward. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; company return dated October 6, 1775. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 512.

Hunt, Fortune. (Foster, also given). Private. Captain Hunt's Company, Colonel Joseph Vose's Regiment; Continental Army pay accounts from November 6, 1779 to December 31, 1779; also, Captain Francis Green's Company, Colonel Joseph Vose's Regiment, Continental Army pay accounts from January 1, 1780 through the year; also, list dated February 3, 1781; same company, first Massachusetts's Regiment; age, 20 years; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, black; hair, wool; also, private, same company and regiment, muster roll for January, May, 1781; dated Garrison at West Point, also, muster rolls through February, 1782, dated York Huts. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 515.

Hunt, James. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 25,



1775; reported deserted, May 25, 1775. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 519.

Hunt, John . Company receipt for advance pay for one month, signed by said Hunt, belonging to Captain King's Company, dated Salem, September 25, 1775; also, enlisted in that company, July 14, 1775; service 6 months 2 days in defense of the Sea Coast; also, seaman, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged January 4, 1777; discharged, February 17, 1777; also, seaman, brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged February 22, 1777; discharged October 16, 1777; also, Boatswain's Mate, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Allen Hallet, engaged July 28, 1778; discharged December 18, 1778; service 4 months 21 days; also, seaman, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Cathcart, engaged June 30, 1779; service 2 months 8 days. He probably was the man of that name who married November 19, 1777, Elizabeth Trask. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 522; Salem Records.

Hunt, Thomas. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 4 months 7 days; transferred to the "Tyrannicide", company stationed at Salem for defense of sea coast; also, Master's Mate, sloop "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 10, 1776; he served until February 20, 1777; also, First Mate, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged February 20,





Hunt, Lewis, Alarm list, return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Capt. 7th Co. of foot first Essex Co. Regt. He was born the son of William and Eunice (Bowditch) March 1746. He married first, Sara Orne, Nov. 22, 1770. He married second Mary Bowditch April 7, 1782. He died October 22, 1797, aged 52 years. Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273. Salem Records.

Hurlboat, John, Alarm list, return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Capt. 7th Co. of foot first Essex Co. Regt. Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273. Salem Records.



1777; discharged August 31, 1777. He married, April 3, 1770, Susanna Jefferds, widow; the marriage records state that he was formerly of Waterford, Ireland; he was a teacher of navigation and was drowned; buried, April 30, 1792, aged 46 years. His widow Susanna, married, Robert Richardson, January 5, 1793, he came from England, was a pilot and died at Barnstable, October 7, 1807, aged 73 years; his widow Susanna, died January 19, 1829, aged 86 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 542; Salem Records.

Hurdel, John. Sailor. Brig, "Lexington," Captain David Smith, Jr. list sworn to October 2, 1780; age, 25 years; 4 ft. 6 in.; dark. He married, certified, April 8, 1780, Mehitable Mansfield. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 562; Salem Records.

Hurlbut, Josiah. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 7 months 7 days; company stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 564.

Hurley, James. Private. Captain Micajah Gleason's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment; enlisted April 23, 1775; service 3 months 16 days; also, company return dated September 30, 1775; also, memorandum of firelocks received of sundry officers and soldiers; date of delivery, February 9, 1776. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 565.

Hurley, William. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted July 10,



1775; served through the year; also, private Captain Thomas Barnes's 5th Company, Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; return dated North Castle, November 9, 1776; also, same regiment; return of men engaged to serve the month of January 1777; also, account of guns delivered to Captain Barnes' for the Commissaries, dated Chatham, February 2, 1777. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 566.

Huston, David. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 9 months; return as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Captain James Tisdale of Springfield, August 23, 1779, Colonel Hutchinson's Regiment; age, 20 years; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for the town of Salem. See also, David Houston. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 572.

Hutchinson, Ebenezer. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; Massachusetts Archives, vol. 16, 13.

Hutchinson, Ebenezer. Boy. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age 15, years; 5 ft. 5 in.; light. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 585.

Hutchinson, Hananiah. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 16, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 586.

Hutchinson, Timothy. Private. Captain Miles



Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; enlisted November 11, 1777; service to April 3, 1778; 4 months 23 days; rolls dated Camp at Winter Hill. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 590.

Hynes, Ebenezer. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; jointed Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment; term 3 years or during the war. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 600.

Hynds, James. Seaman. Ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780; 1 share. E. I. H. Col. I, 113.

Ingalls, Ephraim. Private. Colonel's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's 5th Regiment; pay accounts for services from January 31, 1777 to December 31, 1779; also, Captain William's Company in same regiment; also, Lieutenant Colonel's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment; pay accounts from January 1, 1780, through that year. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 612, 631. He married, December 8, 1763, Betty Randell; he died December 31, 1815, aged 76 years. Salem Records.

Ingersoll, David. Captain. Brigantine, "Dolphin", commissioned, May 19, 1780. See List of Commanders. He probably was the man of this name who served as seaman or marine on the sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 17, 1776; discharged September 30, 1776; also, Prize Master, same vessel and commander; engaged September 30, 1776; discharged February 17, 1777. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 624.





Idle, William Ranes, second Co. of foot in Salem, first  
Regt. in Essex Co. Muster roll in parade in Salem, March 14, 1775.  
Pickering Papers. Vol. LVI. p. 17.

Ingalls, Thomas, Train band, return made, August 27, 1776,  
by Samuel Ward, Capt.. fifth Co. first Regt. Essex Co.  
Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 22.



Ingersoll, Elisha. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses, raised in Salem for the defense of the Sea Coast in 1776. Mass. Archives, 36, p. 263.

Ingersoll, John. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; service 6 months 26 days; reported transferred to the brigantine, "Massachusetts", also, seaman, brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 17, 1776; discharged December 21, 1776; also, second Master's Mate, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 1, 1777; discharged May 8, 1778; also, Captain, brigantine, "Speedwell", commissioned May 24, 1780. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 625; See List of Commanders.

Ingersoll, John. Private. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses raised in Salem for defense of Sea Coast in 1776; also, private in Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; enlisted November 11, 1777; service 2 months 22 days. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 625; Mass. Archives 36, 263.

Ingersoll, John. Ordinary Seaman. Ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated Salem, December 2, 1780; age, 14 years; light; birthplace, Marblehead, cruise reported to have begun August 8, 1780; also, seaman, ship, "Rover", Cap-

Ingersoll, Elasha.

tain James Barr, May, 1781. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 626; E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 138.

Ingersoll, Jonathan. Second Lieutenant. Captain Daniel Hathorne's Artillery Company, dated Salem, July 17, 1777; recommended that he be commissioned an officer in the Artillery Company; reported commissioned August 6, 1777; also, Captain, brigantine, "John", Commissioned, December 9, 1779. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 626; See List of Commanders. He was one of the men who marched from Salem, April 19, 1775 on the Lexington Alarm. Pickering Papers; Salem News of June 29, 1934.

Ingersoll, Peter. Receipt dated, Springfield, May 27, 1782 for bounty paid said Ingersoll by a committee of the town of Salem to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 3 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 627.

Ingersoll, Samuel. Captain. State brig, "Massachusetts", 1776; etc. See List of Commanders.

Ingolds, David. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 17 years; stature, 5 ft.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 632.

Iremy, Thomas. He was captured while serving as Prize Master of a prize of the ship "Oliver Cromwell", in June 1779 and committed to Old Mill Prison, July 28, 1779. N. E. H. G. Reg. vol. 19, 138.



Ireland, Jonathan, in service of the United States, return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Capt. 7th Co. of foot in Essex Co. ( first Regt.) Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.

Ives, William, Train band, in ward 3, first Co. Militia, return made, August 27, 1776, by Capt. Jonathan Gardner Jr. He was born the son of John and Sarah, baptised May 2, 1756. Mass. Archives. Vol. XXXII p. 273 Vol. XXVIII p. 117. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI. p. 18. Salem Records.





Ives, Benjamin. Captain. Schooner, "Scorpion", commissioned, June 16, 1778. See List of Commanders.

Iweeh, Samuel. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 18 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 653.

Jackson, John. List of ship, "Junius Bruts", Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age, 26 years; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; dark; also, Junior Master, ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780; 2 shares. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 672; E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Jackson, Mathew. Private. Captain Moses Hart's Company, Colonel Paul Dudley Sargent's 28th Regiment; enlisted May 4, 1775; served through the year. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 680.

James, Ambrose. Captain. Brig, "Eagle", commissioned, 1780. See List of Commanders.

James, Richard. Captain. Ship, "Union", engaged December 2, 1777. See List of Commanders.

James, William. Seaman. Brig, "Union", Captain Jonathan Gardner, list sworn to November 3, 1780; age, 28 years; stature, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, brown. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 711.

Jameson, Hugh. Private. Captain Jeremiah Putnam's Company, Colonel Nathan Tyler's Regiment; pay roll



Janes, Joseph, Training band, 7th Co. of foot, first Essex  
Regt. return made by Capt. Robert Foster, August 27, 1776, He  
was born the son of Joseph baptised July 2, 1737. Married Mary  
Collins March 26, 1764. Died Sept. 29, 1789, aged 52 years.  
Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273. Salem Records.

Jarvis, Robert, in the service of the State 7th Co. of foot,  
first Regt. in Essex Co. return made August 27, 1776, by Capt.  
Robert Foster. Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 273.

SLISTO

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm

Wm



for December 1779; allowing 1 month 5 day service at Rhode Island, travel (95 miles) included. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 711.

Jeffords, John. Boy. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 14 years; stature, 5 ft. 2 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 735.

Jeffrey, Benjamin. List of sloop, "Race Horse", Captain Clifford Byrne, sworn to June 7, 1780; age, 21 years; stature, 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion, light. He may have been the Benjamin Jeffry of Salem also given (Danvers) who was a private in Captain James Gray's Company; Colonel Thomas Marshall's Regiment; abstract for advance pay, July 16, 1776; enlisted June 13, 1776; service to November 1, 1776. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 736, 737. He was the son of Arthur and was baptised August 15, 1762. Salem Records.

Jeffry, Arthur. Gunner's Mate. Captain John Symonds's Company of Matrosses; enlisted July 10, 1776; service 2 months 21 days; company raised in Salem. He died August 21, 1790, aged 55 years. His widow died in March, 1797, aged 59 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 737; Salem Records.

Jenks, John. Marched from Salem on the Lexington alarm of April 19, 1775; Surgeon's Mate, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged November 11, 1777; discharged May 26, 1778; service 6 months 16 days;

many  
334 a



Jeffrey, Jno. Alarm list, first Co. of foot in Salem, in  
first Essex Regt. Muster roll at parade. March 14, 1775.  
Pickering Papers. Vol. LVI p. 18

Jenkins, John, in the Co. of eighty five men raised in  
Salem, Dec. 1776, to reinforce the American Army, Capt. Benjamin  
Ward Jr. He was born about 1744. He married Elizabeth Davis, Int.  
Sept 23, 1775. He died November 12, 1824, aged 80 years.  
Mass. Archives, Vol XXXII p. 283. E.I.H.C. XLIII p 120. Salem Records.

Vol. 23

showed service

Ensign.

Vol. 23

Vol. 23

Vol. 23

Vol. 23

Vol. 23

Vol. 23

Vol. 23

Pickering Papers, Salem

Vol. 23

Vol. 23

Vol. 23

Vol. 23

Vol. 23





also, return of prisoners comprising officers and crew of 5 vessels belonging to Salem, Marblehead and Cape Ann; taken by a British ship-of-war. He was born in Medford December 6, 1751, son of John and Rebecca Jenks of Medford. He married first Hannah Andrew, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Andrew of Danvers, November 3, 1776; he married second, August 31, 1788, Martha Abbot, daughter of George and Hannah of Andover and married third Annis Pulling, daughter of John and Annis of Boston, October 13, 1791. He was admitted to Essex Lodge, April 7, 1779 and was chosen Secretary, December 20 of that year; he was a merchant. A long obituary notice is given of him in E. I. H. Col. III, 94, 95, he was a member of the Salem Marine Society and was number 124 in the list of members. He died October 11, 1817, aged 66 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 760; E. I. H. C. III, 94, 95; Salem Marine Society, page 166; Pickering Papers, Salem Evening News, June 29, 1934, Salem Records.

Jennings, Benjamin. Marched from Salem on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775. Pickering Papers, Salem Evening News, June 29, 1934.

Jennison, John. Seaman. Brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk; engaged March 6, 1777; service 4 months 25 days; also, pay roll for same service dated Salem. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 773.



Jephthah, ----- Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted June 1, 1776; service 2 months 10 days; reported transferred to the "Lee", also, reported a negro; company stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 779.

Jiburi, (Jibury). See Viburt.

Johnson, Edward. Second Lieutenant. Captain Samuel King's Company, engaged July 14, 1775; service 6 months 2 days; company stationed at Salem and Lynn for defense of Sea Coast. He was probably the man of that name who died November, 1803, aged 53 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 825; Salem Records.

Johnson, Elijah. Corporal. Captain Zadok Buffington's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; engaged August 15, 1777; service 3 months 16 days at the northward; roll sworn to at Salem. He was born in 1754, and married Sarah Stacey; he was a turner by trade; he was a soldier in the Revolutionary War and was at Saratoga; he was admitted to Essex Lodge, F. A. M., July 5, 1779; he was appointed Tyler, December 1, 1801 and served sixteen years. He died March 7, 1824, aged 70 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 826; E. I. H. Col. III, 123; Salem Records.

Johnson, George. Seaman. Brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk, engaged March 7, 1777; service



Jewleker, Capt. on board a British Man of War, return  
made August 27, 1776. by Robert Foster Capt. 7th Co. foot first  
Regt. Essex Co. Mass. Archives Vol. XXXIII p. 273.

his son was born Dec. 1776.  
S. S. VIII, 1776. James Jewleker, December 8, 1776.  
1800. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.  
S. S. VIII, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.  
James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.  
James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.

James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.  
James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.  
James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.  
James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.  
James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.  
James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.  
James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776. James Jewleker, 1776.

James Jewleker, George S. list of our brave soldiers  
names for information of an independent company.  
used in Boston; officers commissioned in 1776, September  
7, 1776; Major General John Hancock to serve as Colonel;  
Major Henry Jackson to serve as Lieutenant Colonel, and  
also in 1776, 79 years old when he died.



2 months 27 days. He was probably the George Johnson, cooper, who died aboard the brig, "Harriot", Captain Mark Knowlton, on his passage from St. Lucia, aged 45 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 828; Salem Gazette, October 2, 1810.

Johnson, Israel.. Captain, Brigantine, "Fox", commissioned, July 15, 1780. See List of Commanders.

Johnson, James. Seaman. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide" Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged October 10, 1777; reported deserted November 1, 1777. He was captured on the ship, "Essex", June 16, 1781, committed to Mill Prison, July 21, 1781. He married January 30, 1778, Mary McManara. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 937; N. E. H. Gen. Reg. XIX, 210.

Johnson, William. Fourth Corporal. Captain Samuel King's Company, enlisted July 14, 1775; service 6 months 2 days; Sea Coast defense; also, Captain Peirce's Company, Colonel Bigelow's Regiment; age, 27 years; stature, 5 ft. 4 in.; light; hair, black; goldsmith; mustered, March 29, 1780. He was probably the man of that name who died January 28, 1800, aged 45 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 881; Salem Records.

Johonnott, George S. List of men subscribing to regulations for information of an independent company to be raised in Boston; officers commissioned in Council, December 7, 1776; Major General John Hancock to serve as Colonel; Colonel Henry Jackson to serve as Lieutenant Colonel. He died in Salem, March 4, 1836, 79 years; his widow Martha





Johnson, Jona. Training band third Co. of foot in Salem  
first Essex Co. Regt. Muster roll at parade in Salem March 14,  
1776. Train band, return made August 20, 1776, by Samuel Ward  
Capt. C fifth Co. first Essex Co. Regt. He married Jane Luscomb  
August 7, 1766. Pickering Papers Vol LVI p. 13. p22. in Salem  
Records.

JOHNSON, J. SA. 3d REGT. 1776. PICKERING PAPERS, VOL. LVI, P. 13.

JOHNSON, J. SA. 3d REGT. 1776. PICKERING PAPERS, VOL. LVI, P. 13.

JOHNSON, J. SA. 3d REGT. 1776. PICKERING PAPERS, VOL. LVI, P. 13.

JOHNSON, J. SA. 3d REGT. 1776. PICKERING PAPERS, VOL. LVI, P. 13.

200.

JOHNSON, J. SA. 3d REGT. 1776. PICKERING PAPERS, VOL. LVI, P. 13.

JOHNSON, J. SA. 3d REGT. 1776. PICKERING PAPERS, VOL. LVI, P. 13.

JOHNSON, J. SA. 3d REGT. 1776. PICKERING PAPERS, VOL. LVI, P. 13.

JOHNSON, J. SA. 3d REGT. 1776. PICKERING PAPERS, VOL. LVI, P. 13.

JOHNSON, J. SA. 3d REGT. 1776. PICKERING PAPERS, VOL. LVI, P. 13.



27, 1840, aged 80 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 891; Salem Records.

Jones, John. Captured on schooner "Warren", December 27, 1777 and committed to Old Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. D. A. R. Magazine, October, 1924; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24, July 3, 1782. He was wrecked on the ship "Margaret" from Naples in May 1810; news received July 21, 1810. Salem Records.

Jones, Peter. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robainson, age, 28 years; 5 ft. 16 in.; list dated August 2, 1780. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 948.

Jones, Richard. Return of men to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; joined Captain Samuel King's Company, Colonel Marshall's Regiment; mustered March 16, 1777. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 950.

Jones, Silas. Captain. Brigantine, "Don Galvez" commissioned, February 28, 1782. See List of Commanders.

Jonson, Thomas. Of Salem, arrived in Gloucester on a cartel from Halifax, January 11, 1782. E. I. H. Col. XLV, 350.

Jonston, George. Cook. Brigantine, "Defense", Captain John Edmands; list sworn to August 26, 1781; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, negro. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 976.

Jopplin, Joseph. Seaman. Brigantine, "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt; list sworn to June 17, 1780; age, 19



Jones, Edward, Train band, third of foot, in Salem, the  
first Essex Co. Regt. Muster roll at parade in Salem, March 14,  
1775. Return made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward, Capt.

Fiskoring Papers Vol. LVI p. 13. of and referred to in the

list of names of the first Essex County Regiment

and was numbered 10. See also muster roll 1, 1777

13, 1778; and also the list of names of the

Essex County Regiment, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the

1st of June, 1775, and the list of names of the



years; stature, 4 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 977.

Joplin, William. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; Continental Pay Accounts for service from May 1, 1777 to December 31, 1779; engaged for the town of Salem; joined Captain Winship's Company; Colonel Rufus Putnam's Regiment; for 3 years or during the war; also, served in Captain John William's Company, same regiment. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 976, 977.

Jordan, Josiah. Captured on the schooner "Warren" December 27, 1777 and committed to Old Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. D. A. R. Magazine, October, 1924; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24, July 3, 1782.

Jose, John. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted July 1, 1778; service 6 months 9 days at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 996.

Joseph, John. Landsman. Frigate, "Boston", Captain Samuel Tucker, engaged December 12, 1778; also, list brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, sworn to May 23, 1780; said Joseph rated 3/4 share; also, list of ship "Thomas", Captain Samuel Ingersoll, dated Salem, August 7, 1780; age, 27 years; dark; also, engaged September 21, 1781 to serve in the Continental Army. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 997, 998.





Jordan, Isaac, third Co. first Essex Co. Regt. return  
made made by Richard Ward Capt. August 27, 1776.

Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 13.

Joseph, Francis, On a British War Ship Return made August  
27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Capt. fifth Co. First Essex Co. Regt.

Pickering Papers, Vol. LVI p. 22.



Joye, John. Seaman. Ship, "Rhodes", Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 25 years; stature, 5 ft. 11 in.; complexion, light; also, seaman, schooner, "Fly", Captain Silas Smith, list sworn to November 8, 1780; age, 25 years. Mass. S. & S. VIII, 1020.

*1020  
2011*

Keefe, John. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Lieutenant Colonel Israel Hutchinson's 19th Regiment, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Camp, Winter Hill, October 27, 1775; he enlisted July 13, 1775. Mass. S. & S. IX, 11, 12.

Keen, John. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 26 years; stature, 5 ft. 4 in.; dark. Mass. S. & S. IX, 17.

Keen, Thomas. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the first Essex County Regiment; joined Captain Brown's Company, Colonel Rufus Putnam's Regiment; also, private, in Colonel's Company, same Regiment from January 22, 1777 to December 31, 1779; also, served in the same company from January 1, 1780 to January 22, 1780. He came from Halifax, Nova Scotia and was born about 1749. He married June 18, 1786, widow Hannah Adams; he died at Dunkirk, December 28, 1794, aged 45 years; she died his widow, January 22, 1842, aged 32 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 19; Salem Records.



Keath, John, in the service of the United States return  
made August 27, 1776, by Jonathan Gardner Jr. Capt. first Co.  
Militia. Mass. Archives, Vol. XXXII p. 273 Vol. 28, p. 117  
Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 18.

John Keath, Brigadier, "Pickering".  
David Keath, born May 29, 1780, age, 35  
born, 3 1/2 years, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
3, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
Keath, John, born in  
Continental Army, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
captured, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
born 3 years, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
Keath, William, born in 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
Francis Boardman, born 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
1780, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
captured at St. Elizabeth, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
July 31, 1781, 1781, 1781, 1781, 1781, 1781  
Keath, Henry, Jr. born in 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780  
Capt. Keath, born 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780, 1780

Keath, John (John). See Keath.  
Keath, (John), Cyrus. Captured May 18, 1780  
through the rear; also, Capt. Cyrus Keath.



Kellick, Timothy. Mariner. Schooner, "Resolution"  
Captain Samuel Trask, list sworn to October 11, 1780; age, 22  
years; stature, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S.  
IX, 51.

Kenedy, John. Gunner. Brigantine, "Dolphin",  
Captain David Ingersoll, list sworn to May 25, 1780; age, 30  
years; stature, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, dark; rated, 1 1/2  
shares. Mass. S. & S. IX, 110.

Kennedy, Matthew. List of men raised to serve in  
the Continental Army, as returned by the enlistment committee  
of Salem, certified, May 18, 1778; joined Colonel Alden's  
Regiment; term 3 years or during war. Mass. S. & S. IX, 116.

Kennedy, William. Served on the ship, "Thomas",  
Captain Francis Boardman; December, 1780; age, 24 years; st-  
ature, 5 ft. 3 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. IX, 117.  
He was captured at St. Eustacia and committed to Old Mill  
Prison, July 31, 1781. N. E. H. G. Reg. XIX, 210.

Kent, Henry, Jr. Mariner. Brigantine, "Montgom-  
ery", Captain James Barr, July 2, 1782. E. I. H. Col. XXVII,  
124.

Kief, Jon'o (John). See John Keefe.

Killam, (Killum), Cyrus. Enlisted May 23, 1775;  
served through the year; also, Captain Thomas Barnes's Com-  
pany, Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; Regimental return  
dated North Castle, November 9, 1776. Mass. S. & S. IX, 187,  
189, 194.





Kempton, Joseph, on board a Privateer, return made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Capt. fifth Co. first Essex Co. Regt. he was born the son of Joseph and Elizabeth, baptised April 7, 1754. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 22. Salem Records. Mass.

Kennedy Eben, Training band, third Co. of foot in Salem in first Essex Co. Regt. Muster roll at parade in Salem March 14, 1775. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 13. Salem Records. Mass.



Killey, Luke. Boatswain's Mate. Ship, "Rhodes",  
Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780;  
age, 27 years; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, dark. Mass.  
S. & S. IX, 191.

Killey, Matthew. Quarter Master. Ship, "Rhodes",  
Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780;  
age, 21 years; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, dark. Mass.  
S. & S. IX, 191.

Kimball, Andrew. Captain Simeon Brown's Company,  
Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; Rhode Island Service, 1778.  
Mass. Archives, I, 71.

Kinder, Isaac. List of ship, "Jack", Captain  
Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 29 years; stature,  
5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, light. He married, intention,  
February 20, 1779, Anna Gray. Mass. S. & S. IX, 238; Salem  
Records.

King, Bangs. Seaman. Ship, "Essex", Captain John  
Cathcart, list sworn to June 12, 1780; age, 26 years; stature,  
5 ft. 4 in.; he married, intention, April 12, 1783, Mehitable  
White. Mass. S. & S. IX, 243; Salem Records.

King, Charles. Private. Captain Abner Cranson's  
Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment; company receipt for  
wages for August and September, 1775, dated Camp at Prospect  
Hill; also, order for bounty coat or its equivalent, December  
14, 1775; also, return of men raised to serve in the Contin-



Killim, Edward, Alarm list, return made August 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, fifth Co. first Essex, Co. Regt. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI. p. 22.

Kimball, Nathan, Training band; 7th Co. of foot, first Essex Co. Regt. Robert Foster Capt. return dated August 27, 1776. Also in the company of 85 men raised in Salem Dec. 1776 to reinforce the American Army, Benjamin Ward Jr. Capt. He was born about 1741 died May 4, 1818 aged 77 years. Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII pp. 273, 283. E.I.H.C. Vol. XLIII p. 120 Salem Records.

King, Benjamin, Alarm list, first Co. of foot in Salem, first Essex Co. Regt. Muster roll at parade in Salem, March 14, 1775 Also Train band, in ward 3, first Co. of Militia, Return made August 27, 1776, by Capt. Jonathan Gardner Jr. He was born the son of Daniel and Elizabeth November 23, 1740. He married Sarah Northey Sept. 27, 1764. He died Sept 26, 1804. aged 64 years. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 18, Mass Archives Vol. XXXII P 273, VolXXXVIII p. 117 Salem Records.



ental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; endorsed 1777; joined Captain King's Company, Colonel Marshall's Regiment; term 3 years or during war; also, Sergeant Major; Lieutenant Colonel W. Washington's 3rd Regiment of Light Dragoons; Continental Army of pay accounts for service from January 1, 1777 to December 13, 1779; said King, reported as having been honorably discharged at Philadelphia, December 13, 1779, by Lieutenant Colonel William Washington, having served 3 years in above regiment with entire credit to himself. He was probably the Charles King, son of Charles, Jr. and Sarah, who was baptised February 22, 1740-41. Mass. S. & S. IX, 245; Salem Records.

King, Gidney. (Gedney). Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776, discharged November 18, 1777, company stationed at Salem for Sea Coast Defense. He was born in Salem, October 27, 1740, the son of Nathaniel and Mary (Ruck) King; he married July 13, 1766, Lydia Neal; he died about August 1, 1814, aged 74 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 252; Salem Records; Salem Gazette, September 2, 1814.

King, James, Jun. Sergeant. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; company stationed at Salem for Defense of Sea Coast. He was born in Salem, May 10, 1752; he married first, certified, September 14, 1777, Judith Norris, she died, September 10, 1809, aged





56 years; he married second, November 5, 1820, Elizabeth Grant; he was cashier of the Essex Bank; he was admitted to Essex Lodge, March 14, 1779 and was its first Senior Steward; also, Junior Warden and Treasurer; he was the father of James Charles King. The following notice of him is taken from the Salem Gazette following his death which occurred June 3, 1781, at the age of 79 years:- "During a long, active, and useful life, his moral worth, scrupulous integrity, practical benevolence, public spirit, kindness and hospitality, secured to him universal confidence, esteem and respect." Mass. S. & S. IX, 255; E. I. H. Col. III, 92; Perley Mss. Notes, E. I. Lib; Salem Records.

King, Joseph. Private. Captain Eleazer Lindsea's Company, commanded by Lieutenant Daniel Gallushee; Colonel Ruggles Woodbridge's Regiment; enlisted August 10, 1775; served through the year; also, Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; regimental return dated North Castle, November 9, 1776; also, private, Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment; discharged November 6, 1777; service at Rhode Island; Mass. S. & S. IX, 262.

King, Joseph. List of sloop, "Race Horse", Captain Clifford Byrne, sworn to June 7, 1780; age, 21 years; stature, 6 ft.; complexion, light. He was born about 1759 and married at Danvers, October 26, 1780, Sarah Green of that town; he died March 24, 1788, aged 28 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 262; Salem Records.



King, Samuel. Captain of a company stationed at Salem and Lynn for defense of Sea Coast, engaged July 11, 1775; service 6 months 5 days; also, list of officers granted beating orders by Provincial Congress, April 11, 1776; for enlisting men to serve in a regiment to be raised to fortify the town and harbor of Boston; also, Captain, Colonel Josiah Whitney's Regiment; return of officers for rations between April 11, 1776 and June 19, 1776, commissioned Captain in the same regiment, September 7, 1776; service to December 1, 1776; also, Captain, Colonel Thomas Marshall's Regiment; list of officers of the Continental Army; reported commissioned, January 30, 1777; also, Captain in the same regiment from January 1, 1777 to December 31, 1779; reported aide-de-camp to Baron de Kalb; also, Captain, Colonel Marshall's Regiment, from January 1, 1780 to November 7, 1780; also, Colonel Benjamin Tupper's 10th Regiment; pay roll made up for wages and subsistence to January 1, 1782; wages and subsistence allowed said King from August 1, 1780; reported died March 15, 1781; also, account of the seven years half pay allowed agreeable to resolve of August 24, 1780 to widows and orphans of officers who were killed or died in service; half pay allowed from November 7, 1780 to November 7, 1786. "Late of this town Major Samuel King, who was aide-de-camp to the late Major General Baron De Kalb, who lost his life in service to his country, soon after the unfortunate accident in



which the Baron died." Salem Gazette of September 19, 1782.

He married, September 13, 1770, Mary Wood of Charlestown, "Mary, widow of Major Samuel King, died, September 11, 1782, aged 33 years." Mass. S. & S. IX, 271; Massachusetts Gazette, September, 1782; Salem Records.

King, William. Seaman. Brigantine, "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt, list sworn to June 17, 1780; age, 17 years; stature, 5 ft.; complexion, dark. He was born about 1763. Mass. S. & S. IX, 276.

Kingsbury, John. York; also given Old York. Sergeant. Captain Samuel Darby's Company, Colonel James Scammon's 30th Regiment; enlisted May 3, 1775; service 3 months 6 days; also, return endorsed May 8, 1777 of men drafted from First York County Regiment to serve at Rhode Island or elsewhere in New England; also, Sergeant, Captain Abel Moulton's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment; service from May 19, to July 18, 1777; also, receipt for bounty given to the Selectmen of York, dated York, July 13, 1777, signed by said Kingsbury and others raised to serve at Providence, Rhode Island; also, Sergeant, Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment, engaged July 1, 1778; service 6 months 7 days at Rhode Island. It is doubtful if he was in any way connected with Salem except as a Sergeant in Captain Simeon Brown's Company. Mass. S. & S. IX, 292.

Kingsley, James. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's





Kinggate, Peter, third Co. first Essex Co. Regt., State  
Service, return made August 27, 1776, by Richard Ward Capt. He  
married Elizabeth Seward int. Sept 4, 1779. Pickering  
Papers Vol LVI p. 13, Salem Records.





Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted, July 1, 1778; service 1 month 13 days at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. IX, 298; Mass. Archives I, 71.

Kinsman, James. Served on the ship, "Thomas", Captain Francis Boardman, December, 1780; age, 20 years; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. IX, 311. mark  
248a

Knapp, John. Mariner. Ship, "Salem Packet", Captain Joseph Cook, list sworn to May 13, 1780, age, 22 years; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; also, list of ship, "Thomas", Captain Samuel Ingersoll, dated Salem, August 7, 1780; age 23 years. He was born about 1757 in Portsmouth, the son of Samuel and Mary Knapp. He married, first, intention March 30, 1779, Cresy Gavet. He married second, June 3, 1798, Sarah Dod; he died on his passage from Batavia to Philadelphia in the brig, "Harriet", Captain Isaac Hugar. News received December 13, 1801, aged 40 years. (Name also spelled Knap, Knappe.) Mass. S. & S. IX, 332, 336; Salem Records.

Knapp, Samuel. He was captured in the schooner, "Warren", December 27, 1777 and committed to Mill Prison, June 4, 1778; also, list of crew of ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age, 32 years; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; also, captured in the brig, "Black Princess", Captain Edward McCarthy, October 11,







1781 and committed to Old Mill Prison, October 20, 1781.

Mass. S. & S. IX, 335; E. I. H. Col. I, 112; D. A. R. Magazine, October, 1924; N. E. H. G. Reg. XIX, 210.

Knapp, Samuel. Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; enlisted May 15, 1775; served through the year; also, Corporal, Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment, from October 18, to November 22, 1779; also, private, Captain Richard Titcomb's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted July 3, 1780, service, 3 months 21 days; regiment, raised in Essex County to reinforce the Continental Army. Mass. S. & S. IX, 335.

Knight, Benjamin. Second Lieutenant. Brig, "Julius Ceaser", Captain Nathaniel Bentley, list sworn to June 21, 1780; age, 39 years 6 months; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, dark; said Knight, rated 4 shares; also, schooner, "Revenge", Captain, which he was commissioned to command, April 19, 1781; age 35 years; 5 ft. 7 in.; dark. See List of Commanders; Mass. S. & S. IX, 342.

Knight, George. Cook. Brig, "Union", Captain Jonathan Gardner, list sworn to November 3, 1780; age, 27 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; brown. Marriage intention, July 24, 1779 to Sarah Briggs. Mass. S. & S. IX, 359; Salem Records. (Name also spelled Kinghts).

Knight, Nathaniel. First Lieutenant. Sloop,



"Trenton", Captain Joseph Leach, March, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IX, 352.

Knight, Nathaniel, Jr. Seaman. Brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, list sworn to May 23, 1780; rated 2 1/2 shares. Mass. S. & S. IX, 352.

Knight, (Knights) Nathaniel. Corporal. Captain Samuel King's Company, Sea Coast Defense, July 11, 1775; also, private, Captain Nathaniel Wade's Company, Colonel Moses Little's 12th Regiment; enlisted January 23, 1776. He was born about 1755 and died "a Revolutionary Soldier", March 19, 1839, aged 85 years. He was a ship master and afterward a wharfinger; he married October 26, 1784, Sarah Ward, daughter of Captain Ebenezer and Mehitable (Buttolph) Ward, she was born December 10, 1764 and died, April 23, 1846, aged 84 years. He had been a member of the Tabernacle Church for 55 years. He lived in a house which was standing in 1862 on the westerly corner of Essex and Forrester Streets. Mass. S. & S. IX, 361; Mass. Archives 36, 131; E. I. H. Col. IV, 12; Perley II, 164; Salem Records.

Knight, (Knights) Nathaniel. Sailor. Brigantine, "Dolphin", Captain David Ingersoll, list sworn to May 25, 1780; age, 20 years; stature, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, dark; rated, 1 share. He was imprisoned on board the Old Jersey Prison Ship during the Revolutionary War. He was born, May 11, 1761, the





son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Mascoll) Knight; he married May 25, 1800, widow Sarah Leonard; she died his wife, September 9, 1837, aged 72 years; he was number 120 on the list of members of the Salem Marine Society which he joined September 27, 1792; he died February 20, 1845, aged 84 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 362; Salem Records.

Knowlton, Abraham. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted July 20, 1778; service 5 months 16 days at Rhode Island; reported on command with carpenters; also, return of men belonging to Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment who served as boatmen on late expedition against, Newport. He married Sarah -----, and she died, May 25, 1789, aged 30 years; he married second, intention, January 15, 1791, Mary Becket; she was probably the Mrs. Mary Knowlton who was buried, September 11, 1838, aged 84 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 379; E. I. H. Col. LVIII, 260, 261; Mass. Archives, I, 71; Salem Records.

Knowlton, Ezra. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted July 20, 1778; enlistment to expire, January 1, 1779; also, return of men in Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment who served as boatmen on the late expedition against Newport; service 26 days; receipt for pay of men belonging to Captain Simeon Brown's Company, dated December 29, 1779; signed by said Brown.



A portion if not all of the above service should be credited to the town of Ipswich. He was probably the man of that name who served in Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment, from November 11, 1777 to April 3, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IX, 383.

Laho, Joseph. Seaman or Marine. Sloop, "Tyranicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 28, 1776; discharged September 30, 1776; roll dated Salem; also, seaman, same vessel and commander engaged September 30, 1776; discharged January 1, 1777. Mass. S. & S. IX, 413.

Lakeman, Thomas. Salem. (Also given Beverly). Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; residence Salem; joined Captain Winship's Company; Colonel Rufus Putnam's 4th Regiment; for 3 years or during the war; also, Sergeant, Colonel's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment to December 31, 1780; also, list dated West Point, January 10, 1781, Captain Whipple's Company Colonel Rufus Putnam's 5th Regiment; rank, Sergeant Major; age, 33 years 1 month; stature, 5 ft. 4½ in.; complexion, dark; hair, dark; eyes, dark; residence, Beverly; muster rolls for February and April 1781; dated West Point, reported recruiting. Mass. S. & S. IX, 423.

Lambert, John. Captain. Schooner, "Diligent", commissioned, March 15, 1776. See List of Commanders.







Lambert, John. First Lieutenant. Brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged June 10, 1776; service 6 months 11 days; reported entitled to 5 shares of prize money; also, First Lieutenant, brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain John Foster Williams, engaged December 22, 1776; service 1 months 26 days; also, First Lieutenant, brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain John Fisk; list of officers of the State Navy, commissioned, March 17, 1777; said Lambert, credited with advance wages as First Lieutenant from October 16, 1777 and as Captain from November 15, 1777. Mass. S. & S. IX, 443.

Lambert, John. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 27 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark . Mass. S. & S. IX, 442.

Lambert, Jonathan. "Council warrant dated June 22, 1780 for \$67:10 drawn in favor of said Lambert on account of 9 months service rendered agreeable to a resolve of June 8, (or 9) 1779;(probably Penobscot Expedition)." He was born August 9, 1743, the son of Jonathan and Lydia (Randall) Lambert; he married before 1768, Mary, daughter of Richard and Susannah (or Hannah)(Hibbard) Elee of Manchester and Salem. He was a Sea Captain and was number 1 on the list of members of the East India Marine Society, organized in 1799; he was also number 52 on the list of members of the Salem Marine





Society which he joined March 30, 1769. His maritime record is given in the E. I. H. Col. LIV, p. 80. He died November 9, 1804, aged 62 years; his wife having died in July, 1801, in her 53d year. Bentley refers to him as follows: "In early life he was gay and distinguished for his airy dress and manners. In the latter part he has been almost a recluse, being addicted much to superstition. He had a fine person, lofty gait & a most active mind. He served the Town as assessor, Selectman, Surveyor & in other useful offices & died much esteemed." Mass. S. & S. IX, 443; Bentley Diary, III, 121; Salem Records.

Lambert, Joseph. In Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers to the Rhode Island Expedition in August, 1778. He was born about 1759, the son of of Captain Joseph and Mary (Foot) Lambert; he married April 24, 1782, Abigail Obear, daughter of Israel and Abigail (Archer) Obear. Following the Revolution he was master of the "Polly and Betsy" in 1790, the schooner, "Maria", in 1795, the "Helen" in 1800 and the owner or part owner of several vessels. He joined the Salem Marine Society, February 28, 1793 and was number 131 on the list of members. He died Jan. 16, 1830, aged 71 years and she died his widow, December 4, 1831, aged 75 years. E. I. H. Col. I, 113; LIV, 82, 83; Salem Records.



Lambert, Joseph. Was captured on the schooner "Warren", December 27, 1777 and committed to Mill Prison, June 4, 1778. He was born about 1731 and was the son of Joseph and Mary (Williams) Lambert. He was a mariner and sea Captain and the owner of many vessels; he was an agent for privateers during the Revolution; he married first, January 9, 1755, Mary Foot, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Foot; she died October 10, 1773, aged 45 years; he married second, published, June 4, 1774, Mary, born about 1734, daughter of John and Mary White, and widow of John Scollay of Boston; she died November 5, 1802 at Wenham. He lived in a house on the lower corner of Essex and Beckford Streets. He died, August 17, 1790, aged 59 years. Bentley speaks of him as follows: "He was the best of sons, the most kind of fathers, the most tender relation & charitable to all who applied in their distress." E. I. H. Col. LIV, 75-77; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24-July 3, 1782; D. A. R. Mag. October, 1924; Salem Marine Society, list of members, number 14, which he joined March 25, 1766, (one of the original members).

Lamprell, Nicholas. Drummer. Captain Samuel King's Company, Sea Coast Defense, July, 1775; also, Seaman or Marine, sloop "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 18, 1776; served to January 1, 1777; also, Second Lieutenant



schooner, "Congress", Captain Samuel Hobbs, July, 1778; also, Captain, schooner, "Lexington", commissioned, April 28, 1779. Mass. S; & S. IX, 449, 450; See List of Commanders.

Lamson, William. Receipt dated Boston, May 17, 1782 for bounty paid said Lamson by a Committee of the town of Salem to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 3 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 459.

Lander, Benjamin. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; discharged August 19, 1776; service 6 months 20 days; reported transferred to the "Massachusetts"; company raised in Salem and stationed there for defense of Sea Coast; also, carpenter's mate, brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 9, 1776, discharged December 21, 1776; reported entitled to 1 1/2 shares prize money; also, carpenter's mate, brigantine, "Tyrannicide", Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged March 13, 1777; discharged August 29, 1777. Mass. S. & S. IX, 463, 464.

Lander, Francis. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 15 years; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. IX, 464.

Lander, "Jam" Boy. Brig, "Union", Captain Jonathan Gardner, list sworn to November 3, 1780; age, 16 years; 4 ft. 4 in; light. Mass. S. & S. IX, 464.





Lander, John. Captain schooner "Hamden" (Hampden and Harnden) commissioned October 23, 1777. See list of Commanders.

Lander, Jonathan. Corporal in Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Col. John Mansfield's Regiment; Muster Roll dated August 1, 1775; enlisted May 25, 1775; also, Captain Brown's Company, Col. John Mansfield's 19th. Regiment; served through the year; also, seaman on schooner "Warren", Captain John Revell; the ship was captured December 27, 1777, he was committed to Old Mill Prison, June 4, 1778; also, seaman ship "Rover", Captain James Barr, May, 1781. He was born about 1746 he married Sara Luscom, November 24, 1768; he died October 13, 1790, aged 44 years, "Master of a vessel". She died his widow in October, 1793, aged 50 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 464; Boston Gazette & Country Journal, June 24 and July 3, 1782; E.I.H.C. XXVII, 139; Salem Gazette, October 15, 1793; Salem Records.

Lander, Peter. Marched on <sup>the</sup> Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775; also, Captain of the schooner, "Sturdy Beggar", commissioned December 13, 1776; also, return of prisoners, comprising of officers and crew of five privateers belonging to Salem, Marblehead, and Cape Ann, taken by <sup>the</sup> British ship of war (year not given); signature of said Landers with other owners and

Edward  
3526





Lander, Richard, Alarm List, first Co. of foot, in Salem in first Essex Co. Regt. Muster roll at parade in Salem March 14, 1775. He married Lucia Hawkins of Marblehead, July 13, 1754. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 18. Salem Records.

Lander, William, second Co. of foot in Salem First Regt. in Essex Co. Muster roll at parade in Salem March 14, 1775. Pickering Papers, Vol. LVI p. 17.

Lang, Nath. Training band, third Co. of first Regt. in Essex Co. Muster roll at parade in Salem March 14, 1775. Also Train band fifth Co. first Essex Co. Regt. Capt. Samuel Ward. He was born the son of Richard and Catharine, baptised March 13, 1757. He married Priscilla Symonds certif. Oct 11, 1778. He died Dec. 26, 1824, aged 67 years. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 13, p. 22. Salem Records.

Lang, Richard, Alarm list, third Co. of foot in Salem first Essex Co. Regiment in Salem. Muster roll at parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. Also Alarm list, fifth Co. first Essex Co. Regt., return made August 27, 1776, by Capt Samuel Ward. He was born the son of Jeffry and Hannah Symes Dec. 23, 1733. He married Catherine Cox, March 16, 1765. He died 1805. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI. p 13. p22. Salem Records.



agents of said privateers affixed to said return. Mass. S. & S. IX, 464, 465; See List of Commanders.

Lang, Benjamin. Mariner. Brig, "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell (Croel); list dated Salem, August 1780; age, 20 years; stature, 5 ft.; complexion, dark. He was born January 9, 1762 and married March 4, 1781, Elizabeth Smethers, he was "lost at sea from on board the schooner 'Hawke'" in 1796; she died February 9, 1839, aged 72 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 487; Salem Records.

Lang, Edward. Second Lieutenant. Captain Samuel Ward's Company, First Essex County Regiment of Massachusetts Militia; return dated, Salem, May 15, 1776; reported commissioned, June 6, 1776; he was the son of Jeffry and Hannah (Symmes) Lang, born in Salem September 3, 1742; he married in April, 1768, Rachel Ward; he was a schoolmaster and for many years had charge of the East School; he was admitted to Essex Lodge, March 1, 1781 and filled successfully all of his offices being master in 1808. He died, January 26, 1830, aged 87 years; she died May 14, 1819, aged 73 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 487; E. I. H. Col. III, 129, 130; Salem Records.

Lang, William. Served in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Salem Volunteers in the Rhode Island Expedition in August, 1778. He was born in Salem, January 5, 1750, the son of Jeffry and Esther Lang and was a half brother of Edward



Lang, whose record is given above. He married November 10, 1771, Bridget Derby; he joined Essex Lodge, March 14, 1779 and was its first Junior Deacon; afterward Junior Warden and Senior Warden; he was an acutioneer; he died July 12, 1827, aged 78 years. The Salem Gazette of August 14, 1827, have the following tribute to his memory:- "In this town, Mr. William Lang, long known and respected as a useful citizen and an exemplary Christian. . . . placed at the head of a numerous family, he was an affectionate husband and a kind and provident father and his name will be had in grateful remembrance by an extensive circle of relatives and friends." E. I. H. Col. I, 113; III, 91; Salem Records. His widow Bridget, died October 12, 1842, aged 91 years. Salem Records.

Langdell, William. Captain. Schooner, "Centipede" commissioned December 5, 1777. See List of Commanders.

Langevain, Germain. (Also called Jeremiah Lousvay) Captain. Schooner, "Fox", commissioned, August 25, 1781, See List of Commanders.

Lankester, Henry. Private. Captain Samuel King's Company, Sea Coast Defense, enlisted July 14, 1775; service 6 months 2 days. Mass. S. & S. IX, 497; Mass. Archives 36, 131.

Larrabee, Benjamin. Private. Captain Samuel King's Coast Defense Company, enlisted July 11, 1775; service 6 months





5 days; also, private, Captain Winship's Company; Lieutenant Colonel Nixon's 4th Regiment; receipt for wages for September - November 1776; also, served for the month of January 1777; also, order on pay master, Colonel Little's Regiment, dated February 4, 1777 for wages for January 1777. Mass. S. & S. IX, 508, 522<sup>527</sup>; Mass. Archives, 36, 131.

Larrabee, Jonathan. Seaman. Ship, "Rover", Captain James Barr, May 1781. E. I. H. Col. XXVII, 139.

Larrance, Joseph. List of ship, "Jack", Captain Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 23 years; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, dark. He was probably the Joseph Lawrence who married, intention October 2, 1779, Hannah Pease. Mass. S. & S. IX, 526; Salem Records.

Larre, Jacob. Sailor. Brigantine, "Venus", Captain Peter Silver, list sworn to August 15, 178<sup>7</sup>; age, 23 years; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. IX, 527.

Larrence, Samuel. Boy. Sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, served from July 1 to September 30, 1776; roll dated Salem. Mass. S. & S. IX, 528.

Larsdell, Asa. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; Rhode Island Service, 1778. Mass. Archives I, 71; E. I. H. Col. LVIII, 260, 261.





Larabee, Thomas, third Co. first Regt. in Essex Co. Return made August 27, 1776, by Capt. Richard Ward. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 13,

Larrabee, (Larraby) Samuel, third Co. of foot in Salem first Essex Co. Regt. Muster roll at parade in Salem March 14, 1775. He married Hannah Tink Dec. 16, 1769. Pickering Papers Vol. LVI p. 13, Salem Records.

Larrack, John Continental Land Service, return made Aug. 27, 1776, by Samuel Ward, Capt. fifth Co. first Essex Co. Regt. Pickering Papers. Vol LVI P. 22.

Larcum, Asa, Service of the United States, return made August 27, 1776, by Robert Foster, Capt. 7th Co. first Regt. of foot, in Essex Co. Mass Archives. Vol. XXXII p. 273.



Larunce, James. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 25, 1775; service 9 weeks 5 days. Mass. S. & S. IX, 529.

Lary, Daniel. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; Rhode Island Service, enlisted July 1, 1778; service 6 months 8 days at Rhode Island; also, muster roll dated East Greenwich, September 17, 1778; reported sick and absent; enlistment to expire January 1, 1779. Mass. S. & S. IX, 530; E. I. H. Col. LVIII, 261.

Lascelles, George. (Name also spelled Lassall, Lassalls, Lazell, etc.) He was captured in the brig, "Hasket and John", Captain Benjamin Crowninshield, May 3, 1781 and committed to Old Mill Prison in July, 1781. He married in Salem, January 30, 1780, Margaret (Mary)(intention) Crispin. He died September 12, 1797, aged 64 years, the death record stating that he was from Rhode Island; his widow, died October 3, 1806, aged 72 years. N. E. H. Gen. Reg. XIX, 209; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24, July 3, 1782; Salem Records.

Launders, Jonathan. See Jonathan Lander.

Lawrance, "Sant Sabestian". Sailor, Brigantine, "Salem", Captain Nehemiah Andrews, list sworn to October 29, 1780; age, 20 years; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; dark; reported a

*insert*  
261a



2676  
Lawles, John, Training band, return made August 27, 1776,  
by Robert Foster Capr. 7th Co. first Regt. Essex Co.  
Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII P 273.

Lawrence, Abel, on board a British war Vessel return made  
by Capr. Jonathan Gardner Jr. first Co. Militia August 27, 1776.  
He was born about 1754. He married Abigail Page, Aug. 6, 1780 .  
He died Dec. 4, 1822, aged 68.  
Mass. Archives, Vol. XXXII p. 273. Vol XXVIII, 117 . Pickering  
Papers Vol. LVI p. 18. Salem Records.

Lawson, William, Train band, return made, August 27, 1776.  
by Samuel Ward, Capt. fifth Co. first Regt. Essex Co.  
Pickering Papers. Vol. LVI P. 22.



foreigner. Mass. S. & S. IX, 560.

Lawrence, James. He was probably the James "Laurence" who was a private in Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment. q. v. His name appeared on a list of prisoners taken in the brig "Dalton", Captain Eleazer Johnson, Jr. of Newburyport, December 24, 1776 by the British and committed to Old Mill prison, Plymouth, England in June, 1777; he escaped. The statement is also made in the N. E. H. Gen. Reg. XIX, 74, that he was taken by the British in a prize which had been taken by the brig, "Lexington", and later escaped; also, list of brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, sworn to May 23, 1780; rated 1 share. Mass. S. & S. IX, 564; Boston Gazette and Country Journal, June 24, July 3, 1782. Account  
3-10

Leach, David. List of crew of ship, "Junius Brutus" Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age, 17 years; stature, 4 ft. 9 in.; complexion, dark; also, seaman, same ship, later in 1780 under Captain John Brooks; 3/4 share. Mass. S. & S. IX, 583; E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Leach, Ezra. Private. Captain Ebenzer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment; company return dated Salem, September 30, 1775; reported Captain's waiter; also, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated December 22, 1775; also, private, Captain Ebenezer Winship's





Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Company, return dated North Castle, November 9, 1776; also, company receipts for wages for September - December, 1776 . The statement has been made that he was present in 1825 at the 50th anniversary of the Battle of Bunker Hill. Mass. S. & S. IX, 583.

Leach, George. Private. Captain Abner Cranson's Company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's Regiment in 1775, a resident of Marblehead at the time, served through the year. His name appeared on a list of men who were present at the 50th anniversary of their participation in the Battle of Bunker Hill; also, private, Captain Richardson's Company; Colonel Israel Hutchinson's Regiment, dated Fort Lee; ~~was~~ taken prisoner at Fort Washington, November 16, 1776; also, private Captain John Dodge's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards; enlisted August 31, 1778; service 3 months 16 days at Winter Hill. He was born about 1752; he married September 17, 1780; Betsey Cox; he died "A Revolutionary Pensioner", February 14, 1833, aged 80 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 583, 584; Salem Records.

Leach, George. Seaman. Brigantine, "Tyrannicide" Captain Jonathan Haraden, engaged March 22, 1777; discharged June 5, 1777; also, list of ship "Junius Brutus", Captain John Leach, dated Salem, June 15, 1780; age, 28 years; stature, 5 ft. 5 in.; complexion, dark; also, Captain, schooner, "Nancy"



commissioned February 27, 1781. Mass. S. & S. IX, 584, 645;  
See List of commanders.

Leach, John. First Lieutenant. Brigantine, "Franklin", Captain Thomas Connolly, April 1778; was also called, John Leach, Jr., was commissioned, Captain of the brigantine "Franklin", October 15, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IX, 585, 586;  
See List of Commanders.

Leach, John. Captain. Schooner, "Dolphin", commissioned, September 28, 1776. See List of Commanders.

Leach, John. (also spelled John Leech). Boatswain. Ship, "Eagle", Captain William Groves, list sworn to June 17, 1780; stature, 5 ft. 3 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. IX, 645.

Leach, John. Seaman. Ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1 share, in 1780. E. I. H. Col. I, 113.

Leach, Joseph. Captain. Sloop, "Trenton", commissioned, March 11, 1778. See List of Commanders.

Leach, Paul. Seaman. Brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, list sworn to May 23, 1780; rated 1 share; also, Sailor, brig, "Lexington", Captain David Smith, Jr., list sworn to October 2, 1780; age, 20 years; stature, 4 ft. 2 in.; complexion, light. He was born about 1760 and married, intention, December 28, 1782, Sarah Osborne. He was washed overboard in a fishing schooner from the Banks July 25,



1809, aged 49 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 590; Salem Records.

Leach, Robert. List of prisoners sent in the cartel "Swift", from Halifax to Boston, November 9, 1777, as returned by the Commissaries; reported Master of a merchant vessel; also, sailor, ship, "Eagle", Captain William Groves, list of officers and crew sworn to June 17, 1780; stature, 5 ft.; complexion, dark; also, return of prisoners comprising officers and crew of five privateers belonging to Salem, Marblehead, and Cape Ann, taken by a British ship of war, (year not given); signature of said Leach with other owners and agents of the captured privateers affixed to the said return. Name also spelled Leech. He was the son of Robert and Mary (Trask) Leach of Salem and was born about 1747; he married, November 29, 1770, Abigail Luscomb; he was a prominent merchant of Salem; his wife died November 2, 1804, aged 57 years; he died November 27, 1825, aged 78 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 590, 646; he was number 124 in the list of members of the Salem Marine Society; Lawrence Leach and Descendants, vol. II, p. 3.; Salem Records.

Leach, Samuel. Boy. Sloop, "Tyrannicide", Captain John Fisk, engaged June 1, 1776, served until January 1, 1777; said Leach reported as having broken his leg and as having been sent on shore; rolls sworn to at Boston; also, boy, brigantine, "Ann", Amos Mansfield, Master, engaged December 23, 1776; discharged March 6, 1777; service 2 months





13 days on voyage from Salem to Baltimore; also, list of prisoners sent in the cartel "Swift", from Halifax to Boston, November 9, 1777; reported a seaman; also, First Lieutenant, brig, "Tiger", Captain William Orne, November 1779. He married December 19, 1792, Lydia Becket. Mass. S. & S. IX, 591, 647; Salem Records.

Leach, William. List of men raised in Essex County for the term of 9 months; engaged for the town of Salem; arrived at Fishkill, June 23, 1778; list of men returned as mustered, dated August 1, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IX, 592.

Leamon. See Lemon.

Learock. See Lerock.

Leary, John. Seaman. Brigantine, "Addition", Captain Joseph Pratt; list sworn to June 17, 1780; age, 26 years; stature, 5 ft. 1 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. IX, 698.

Leatherby, Benjamin. Private. Captain Ebenezer Winship's 4th Company, Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Nixon's 4th Regiment; return dated North Castle, November 9, 1776; also, list of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; engaged for the town of Salem; joined Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Putnam's Regiment; for 3 years; also, private, Continental Army Pay Accounts for service from January 1, 1780 to March 5, 1780. (See Benjamin Larrabee). Mass. S. & S. IX, 611.

insert  
266a





Leath, Ezra, Training Band. Third Company of foot in Salem in First Essex County Regiment. Muster Roll at Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. Pickering Papers LVI , p 13.

Leathe, Jephitha (Jeptha). In the Company of eighty-five raised in Salem, December 1776, Capt. Benjamin Ward, Jr., to reinforce the American Army. He married Rebeckah Thomas, May 8, 1785; he died issue of April 3, 1792 a. 33 years. Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII p. 283; B.I.H.C. XLIII p.120; Salem Records.



Leavitt, David. List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; as returned agreeable to the order of Council of November 7, 1777; also, Corporal in Captain Hitchcock's Company, Colonel Sprout's Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts from January 1 to December 31, 1780; reported as serving 7 months as private and 5 months as Corporal; also, Corporal, Captain Luke Hitchcock's Company, Colonel Joseph Vose's 1st Regiment; muster roll for May 1781, dated West Point; his name appeared on muster rolls as late as February, 1782, dated York Huts. Mass. S. & S. IX, 615.

Leavitt, Nathaniel. Served in Captain Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, enlisted May 14, 1775; served through the year; also, Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel Israel Hutchinson's 27th Regiment; dated Fort Lee; reported taken prisoner at Fort Washington, November 16, 1776. Mass. S. & S. IX, 616, 724.

Lee, Andrew. Prize Master. Ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated Salem, December 2, 1780; age, 27 years; complexion, dark; birthplace, Manchester; reported to have begun cruise August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. IX, 626.

Lee, Edward. Private. Captain Miles Greenwood's Company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, enlisted



November 11, 1777; served 4 months 23 days; also, list of men mustered by Nathaniel Barber, dated April 26, 1778; Captain Drown's Company, Colonel Lee's Regiment; also, private in Lieutenant Colonel's Company, Colonel Henry Jackson's 16th Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts, for service from April 10, 1778 to December 31, 1780; engaged March 10, 1778; term, 3 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 630. insert  
268a

Lee, William Raymond. Colonel. Marblehead. This distinguished officer was born in Manchester July 30, 1745, the son of Colonel John and Joanna (Raymond) Lee, he early removed to Marblehead and was a merchant there before the Revolution. His military record during the struggle for independence will be found in the E. I. Hist. Col. vol. X, p. 66-68; Mass. Mag. vol. I, (1908) p. 94; E. I. Hist. Col. LXXI, 252-253; Mass. S. & S. IX, 644. His name is inserted here in this list as he was appointed collector of the port of Salem by President Jefferson in 1802 and continued in office until his death, October 25, 1824 at the age of 80 years. Salem Vital Records, vol. V, p. 399.

Leegrove, Samuel. Gunner's Mate. Ship, "Franklin", Captain John Turner, list dated Salem, December 2, 1780; age, 39 years; complexion, light; birthplace, Reading; cruise reported to have begun August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. IX, 650.









167  
Leeper, John. Private. Captain Nathan Brown's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; enlisted May 25, 1775, served through the year. Mass. S. & S. IX, 651.

LeFount, John. Seaman. Brig, "Union", Captain Jonathan Gardner, list sworn to November 3, 1780; age, 23 years; stature, 4 ft. 10 in.; complexion, brown. Mass. S. & S. IX, 653.

Lemon, Clemont. Corporal. Captain Thomas Barnes's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; enlisted May 8, 1775; served through the year; also, Sergeant, Captain Thomas Barnes's 5th Company, Lieutenant Colonel Nixon's 4th Regiment; regimental returns dated North Castle, November 9, 1776; also, served through the month of January, 1777; also, may have been one of the men of that name who served in various ships through the war, there were two of them in the naval service and their records are given in Mass. S. & S. vol. IX, 671, 672. Mass. S. & S. IX, 672.

Lemon, Joseph. Private. Captain Ebenezer Winship's Company, Colonel John Nixon's 5th Regiment; enlisted June 18, 1775; also, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated December 2, 1775. Mass. S. & S. IX, 599, 672.



LeFavour, Robert      Train Band in Ward 3, First Company  
Militia;      Return made August 27, 1776 by Jonathan Gardner,  
Jr. Capt.      He was born about 1751; he married Elizabeth  
Whitting (Whittell int.) certif. May 16, 1773; he died, bur.  
May 17, 1795 a. 44 years.      Mass. Archives Vol. XXXII, p.  
273; Vol. XXVIII, p. 117; Pickering Papers vol. LVI, p. 18  
Salem Records.

Legardo, Thomas      On board a British war vessel. Return mad  
August 27, 1776, by Jonathan Gardner, Jr., Capt. First Regt.  
Militia.      Mass. Archives XXXII p. 273; Vol. XXVIII, p.  
117; Pickering Papers vol. LVI p. 18



Leolean, Joseph. List of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brigadier General Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway. See Joseph Lister. Mass. S. & S. IX, 681.

Leonard, William. Receipt dated Springfield, May 25, 1782 for bounty paid said Leonard and others by Addison Richardson, one of the committee for hiring men in the town of Salem, to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 3 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 707. 2704

Lerock, (Learock) John. Seaman. Brigantine, "Griffin", Captain Gideon Henfield, list sworn to May 23, 1780; said Lerock rated 2 shares. The United States Pension List, 1820, states that he served from beginning to the end of 1776 in Captain Winship's Company, Colonel Nixon's Regiment. He was born about 1734, "John Lerock of Boston married intention Mary Gold, May 31, 1765"; he died "A Revolutionary Pensioner", January 20, 1821, aged 87 years. Mary, widow of John died, July 5, 1826, aged 90 years. Mass. S. & S. IX, 710; List of Revolutionary Pensioners of Essex County, Salem Gazette, January 23, 1821; Salem Records.

Lewis, Edmund. Captain. Ship, "Washington", commissioned, September 26, 1781. See List of Commanders.

Libbey, James. List of men raised in Essex County for 9 months service, arrived at Fishkill June 22, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IX, 770.



Leppard. John On board a privateer . Return made August  
27, 1776 by Richard Ward, Capt. Third Company. First Regt. of  
foot in Essex County. He married Lydia Galley, Apr. 14, 1776.  
Pickering Papers vol. LVI p. 13; Salem Records.





Linenkin, Benjamin. Was captured in the ship, "Jason" Captain John Manley, September 30, 1779 and committed with others of the crew to Old Mill Prison. N. E. H. Gen. Reg. XIX, 138.

Linton, John. List of ship "Franklin", Captain John Turner, dated Salem, December 2, 1780; age, 14 years; complexion, light; born in Marblehead, cruise begun, August 8, 1780. Mass. S. & S. IX, 851.

Liscomb, Samuel. Private. Captain Enoch Putnam's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment; enlisted May 6, 1775; service 3 months 3 days; also, armorer, ship, "Rhodes" Captain Nehemiah Buffington, list sworn to August 14, 1780; age, 27 years; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. IX, 855.

Liscomb, William. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward, Jr.'s Company, enlisted January 22, 1776; discharged August 19, 1776; service 6 months 26 days; reported transferred to the "Massachusetts"; company stationed at Salem for defense of Sea Coast; also, boy, brigantine, "Massachusetts", Captain Daniel Souther, engaged August 13, 1776; service 4 months 3 days; also, list of prisoners brought to Marblehead in the cartel, "Pacific", to be exchanged for British prisoners; said Liscomb, a carpenter, reported to have been taken in the schooner, "General Gates", by the British ship, "Hope."



Mass. S. & S. IX, 855.

Liscomb, William. Matross. Captain Winthrop Sargent's Company, Colonel John Crane's Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts for service from May 25, 1777 to March 24, 1778; reported died March 24, 1778. Mass. S. & S. IX, 855,

Lister, Joseph. See Joseph Leolean. Mass. S. & S. IX, 857,

Littlefield, Reuben. Private. Captain Simeon Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; enlisted July 1, 1778; service 6 months 8 days at Rhode Island, enlistment to expire January 1, 1779. Mass. S. & S. IX, 882.

Lockhead, William. Corporal. Captain Marshall's Company, Colonel Thomas Marshall's 10th Regiment; Continental Army Pay Accounts from January 1, 1780 to January 10, 1780; reported discharged. Mass. S. & S. IX, 908.

Lofty, Abraham. Private. List of men returned as serving on main guard under Lieutenant Colonel L. Baldwin at Prospect Hill, dated July 16, 1775; also, Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, served through the year 1775; also, private in Captain Richardson's Company, Colonel Israel Hutchinson's 27th Regiment, dated Fort Lee, November 16, 1776; reported taken prisoner at Fort Washington, November 16, 1776. Mass. S. & S. IX, 910.



Lofty, Isaac. Seaman. Ship, "Junius Brutus",  
Captain John Brooks; 1 share. E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Lofty, Jacob. List of ship, "Jack", Captain  
Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 15 years; sta-  
ture, 4 ft. 10 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. IX,  
910.

Lofty, William. Private. Captain Benjamin Ward,  
Jr.'s Company, service 9 months 28 days, Sea Coast defense  
at Salem, enlisted January 22, 1776. Mass. S. & S. IX, 910. 273

Lord, James. First Lieutenant. Captain Simeon  
Brown's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade's Regiment; engaged  
July 20, 1778; discharged January 1, 1779, at expiration of  
service at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. IX, 950.

Loring, Joseph. Private. Captain Thomas Barnes's  
Company, Colonel John Mansfield's 19th Regiment; commanded  
by Lieutenant Colonel Israel Hutchinson, company return  
dated Winter Hill, October 5, 1775; reported enlisted into  
the train June 8, 1775. Mass. S. & S. IX, 969.

Love, Archibald. List of ship "Jack", Captain  
Nathan Brown, sworn to July 1, 1780; age, 23 years; stature,  
5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, light. Mass. S. & S. IX, 988.

Lovejoy, Samuel. Private. Captain Zadok Buffing-  
ton's Company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's Regiment; enlisted  
August 19, 1777, discharged November 30, 1777, at Cambridge.



Lord Jacob Alarm List. First Company of foot in  
Salem in First Essex County Regt. Muster Roll at Parade in  
Salem, March 14, 1776. Pickering Papers vol. LVI, p 18





Service 3 months 12 days in northern department; rolls sworn to at Salem. Mass. S. & S. IX, 997.

Loves, James. Lieutenant. Ship, "Essex", Captain John Cathcart, list sworn to in Suffolk County, June 12, 1780; age, 26 years; stature, 5 ft. 10 in. Mass. S. & S. IX, 1014.

Lovet, Joseph. Seaman. Ship, "Pilgrim", Captain Joseph Robinson, list dated August 2, 1780; age, 30 years; stature, 5 ft. 10 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. IX, 1014.

Lovett, Martin. Surgeon. Ship, "Junius Brutus", Captain John Brooks, 1780; 6 shares; residence, (?). E. I. H. Col. I, 112.

Lovite, Nathaniel. Salem (?). Private. Captain Addison Richardson's Company, Colonel John Mansfield's Regiment, 1775. Mass. Archives, vol. XVI, p. 13.

Lowe, Samuel. Residence given "Celum" (Salem). Captain Thomas Willington's Company, Colonel <sup>Edward</sup> Wigglesworth's Regiment, engaged for the town of Celum, reported deserted February, 1777. Mass. S. & S. IX, 1037.

Lufkin, (Lufkene) Moses. Private. Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment; arrived at destination, May 6, 1777; service 3 months 6 days at Rhode Island. Mass. S. & S. IX, 26.



Luscomb, Samuel. See Samuel Liscomb.

Luscomb, William. Marched from Salem on the Lexington alarm of April 19, 1775; also, served in Captain Barnes's Company in September, 1776; also, private, Captain Joseph Hiller's Company, Colonel Jonathan Titcomb's Regiment; service, 17 days, May 6 to May 23, 1777, at Rhode Island; also, list of men engaged to serve in the Continental Army from the First Essex County Regiment; joined Captain Sargent's Company, Colonel Crane's Regiment; term 3 years or during war. Mass. S. & S. X, 55.

Luscomb, William. See William Liscomb.

Luther, Ezra. Mariner. Brigantine, "Cutter", Captain Samuel Crowell (Croel), list certified at Salem, August, 1780; age, 22 years; stature, 5 ft. 4 in.; complexion, dark. Mass. S. & S. X, 61.

Lynde, Joseph. Lieutenant. Ship, "Thorn", Captain Samuel Tucker, arrived home to Salem suffering from wounds, he died after he got home; June 7, 1781, "date of his arrival home. Felt's Annals, 1st edition, p. 510.

Mabery, Richard. List dated West Point January 25, 1781, Colonel John Greateon's 3d Regiment; age, 36 years; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; complexion, dark; hair, sandy; eyes, light blue, enlisted February 15, 1780, by Sergeant Ware, enlistment during war. He married, intention May 4, 1780,



Luscomb, Benjamin .Train Band,Return made, August 27, 1776  
by Samuel Ward, Capt. Fifth Company, First Regt. of foot in  
Essex County. Pickering Papers vol. LVI p. 22

Luscomb, Richard Training Band, Third Company of foot  
in Salem, First Essex County Regt. Muster Roll at Parade in  
Salem, March 14, 1775. Also on board a privateer. Return made  
by Samuel Ward, Capt. Fifth Company, First Regt. of foot in  
Essex County, August 27, 1776. He married, first, Martha  
Luscomb, July 1, 1776; second, Lucy Putnam, Nov. 29, 1787,  
third, Deliverance Curtis, June 8,1789. Pickering Papers  
vol. LVI p. 13, 22; Salem Records.

Lutney (Lutner) John Training Band. Third Compnay  
of foot in Salem in First Essex County Regt. Muster Roll at  
Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. Receipt given to Benjamin  
Heywood, Paymaster, 4th. Regt. dated Nov. 19, 1776, signed  
by said Lutner and others belonging to Capt. Winship's Company  
for wages for September, 1776. He married Mary Ropes, Aug.  
3, 1768. Pickering Papers vol. LVI p.13; Mass. S. & S.  
vol. X p. 67; Salem Records.

Lyones, William Training Band. Third Company of  
foot in Salem in First Essex County Regt. Muster Roll at  
Parade in Salem, March 14, 1775. Pickering Papers vol.  
LVI p. 13.











WELLS BINDERY INC.  
WALTHAM, MASS.  
MAR. 1969

Phillips Library



3 6234 10008006 1



